The Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of London: 1601-1625.

G. E. COKAYNE

Gc
942.1202
C66s
1369842

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00729 2359

PRESENTATION COPY.

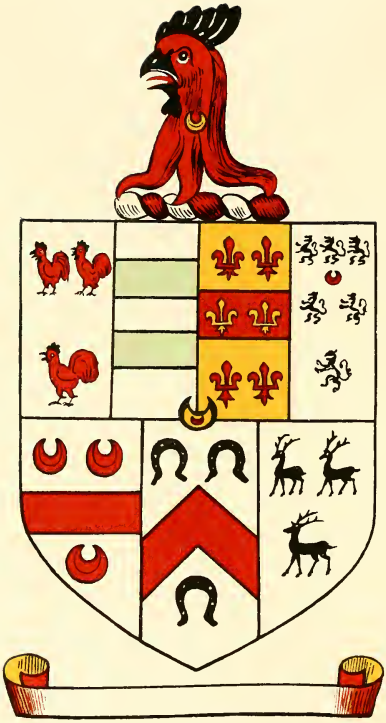
With the Author's Compliments.

Lord Mayors and Sheriffs

OF THE

City of London

ABERDEEN UNIVERSITY PRESS



Cakayne

SOME ACCOUNT

OF THE

Lord Mayors and Sheriffs

OF THE

City of London

DURING THE FIRST QUARTER OF THE
SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

1601 to 1625

COMPILED
BY
G. E. COKAYNE

MDCCCXCVII
PHILLIMORE AND CO.
36 ESSEX STREET, STRAND
LONDON

1369842

CONTENTS

Being a chronological list of the **Lord Mayors** and **Sheriffs** of London (1601 to 1625) of whom an account is here given, such Sheriffs as *afterwards* became Lord Mayors being omitted. See *alphabetical* index to this list at the end of the volume.

	PAGES
SIR WILLIAM RIDER, RITHER, *or* RYDER, **Lord Mayor,** 1600-01	1-4
THOMAS (*afterwards* SIR THOMAS) SMITH *or* SMYTHE, **Sheriff,** 1600-01 ...	4-6
SIR JOHN GARRARD, **Lord Mayor,** 1601-02	6-8
HENRY (*afterwards* SIR HENRY) ANDERSON, **Sheriff,** 1601-02	8-10
WILLIAM (*afterwards* SIR WILLIAM) GLOVER, **Sheriff,** 1601-02	10-12
SIR ROBERT LEE, **Lord Mayor,** 1602-03	12-15
SIR THOMAS BENNET, **Lord Mayor,** 1603-04	16-18
SIR WILLIAM ROMNEY, **Sheriff,** 1603-04	18-20
SIR THOMAS LOWE, **Lord Mayor,** 1604-05	20-22
SIR ROGER JONES, **Sheriff,** 1604-05	22-24
OLIVER STYLE, **Sheriff,** July to November, 1605...	25-26
SIR LEONARD HALLIDAY, HALLYDAY, *or* HOLLIDAY, **Lord Mayor,** 1605-06...	26-27
SIR CLEMENT SCUDAMORE, **Sheriff,** 1605-06	27-28
SIR JOHN WATTS, **Lord Mayor,** 1606-07	29-30
WILLIAM WALTHALL, **Sheriff,** 1606-07	30-32
SIR HENRY ROWE, **Lord Mayor,** 1607-08	32-35
GEOFFREY ELWES, **Sheriff,** 1607-08	35-37
NICHOLAS STYLE, **Sheriff,** 1607-08	37-38
SIR HUMPHREY WELD, **Lord Mayor,** 1608-09	38-41
RICHARD FARRINGTON, **Sheriff,** 1608-09	41
SIR THOMAS CAMBELL, **Lord Mayor,** 1609-10	41-45
SIR WILLIAM CRAVEN, **Lord Mayor,** 1610-11	45-48
RICHARD PYOTT, **Sheriff,** 1610-11	48-50
SIR JAMES PEMBERTON, **Lord Mayor,** 1611-12	50-53
GEORGE SMITHES, **Sheriff,** 1611-12	53-54

AO 2747
£17.50
9-19-66 & 12011
GOODSPEED

PAGES

SIR JOHN SWINNERTON, **Lord Mayor**, 1612-13 54-57
EDWARD ROTHERAM, **Sheriff**, 1612-13 57-58
ALEXANDER PRESCOTT, **Sheriff**, 1612-13 58-59

SIR THOMAS MIDDLETON, **Lord Mayor**, 1613-14 60-65
THOMAS BENNET, **Sheriff**, 1613-14 65-67
HENRY JAYE, **Sheriff**, 1613-14 67-68

SIR THOMAS HAYES, **Lord Mayor**, 1614-15 68-72

SIR JOHN JOLLES, **Lord Mayor**, 1615-16 72-73
WILLIAM GORE, **Sheriff**, 1615-16 73-74

SIR JOHN LEMAN, **Lord Mayor**, 1616-17 75-76

SIR GEORGE BOLLES, **Lord Mayor**, 1617-18 76-78
WILLIAM HALLIDAY, HALIDAY, *or* HOLLIDAY, **Sheriff**, 1617-18 78-80
ROBERT JOHNSON, **Sheriff**, 1617-18 80

SIR SEBASTIAN HARVEY, **Lord Mayor**, 1618-19 81-82
RICHARD HERNE, **Sheriff**, 1618-19... 82-83

SIR WILLIAM COKAYNE, **Lord Mayor**, 1619-20... 83-89

SIR FRANCIS JONES, *or* JHONES, **Lord Mayor**, 1620-21 90
EDWARD ALLEN, **Sheriff**, 1620-21 91-92

SIR EDWARD BARKHAM, **Lord Mayor**, 1621-22 92-94

SIR PETER PROBY, **Lord Mayor**, 1622-23 94-95
JOHN HODGES, **Sheriff**, 1622-23 95-96
SIR HUMPHREY HANDFORD, **Sheriff**, 1622-23 96-97

SIR MARTIN LUMLEY, **Lord Mayor**, 1623-24 97-98

SIR JOHN GORE, **Lord Mayor**, 1624-25 99-100
ROWLAND HEYLIN, **Sheriff**, 1624-25 101

INDEX 103-112

Frontispiece, consisting of the armorial ensigns of SIR WILLIAM COKAYNE, **Lord Mayor**, 1619-20, reproduced from his funeral certificate (1626) in the College of Arms, London, as described on p. 86, note (*a*), of this work.

INTRODUCTION.

THE present volume contains some account of the LORD MAYORS AND SHERIFFS (*a*) OF LONDON, during the first quarter of the 17th century (*b*), 1601 to 1625, shewing, as far as possible (*inter alia*), their parentage, marriages, children, and armorial bearings, (*c*) as also the date of their appointment as Aldermen, which office, during this period (indeed from 1552 to 1653), was, without exception, held by them. (*d*) The style of each Lord Mayor or Sheriff is given as it existed during *any* time of his tenure of office, *e.g.*, the Lord Mayor of 1616-17 is styled "*Sir* Robert Leman," though he was not a knight when sworn into that office.

ABBREVIATIONS, etc. Besides those of ordinary occurrence the following are here used for words frequently occurring, *viz.*, "**A.**" for "Alderman"; "**M.**" for "Lord Mayor" and "**S.**" for "Sheriff"; as

(*a*) The account of such Sheriffs as obtained the Mayoralty in the *second* quarter of the 17th century is left to be dealt with in that period.

(*b*) The Editor is indebted to the Rev. A. B. Beaven, M.A., for the dates of the appointments to the office of Alderman: to W. Duncombe Pink and W. J. Harvey, F.S.A., for a vast quantity of dates and valuable miscellaneous information respecting many of the persons here mentioned, also, in some instances, to the late J. J. Stocken, who died 31 March 1892, aged 56.

(*c*) The armorial bearings (when not otherwise specified) are those given in a book marked "**D**," in the College of Arms, London, containing, with but few exceptions, those of each Lord Mayor and Sheriff of London down to 1656.

(*d*) In the first portion of the 16th century, down to 1552, there were no less than 19 Sheriffs who never became Aldermen, but, after that date, exactly a century passed before the like case again occurred. There were only 13 such cases in the 17th century, and those all in the latter half thereof, *viz.*: (1) JAMES PHILLIPPS, **S.** 1653-54; (2) THOMAS CHANDLER, **S.** 1657, who *d.* in his year of office; (3) WILLIAM GOMELDON, **S.** 1670, who *d.* in his year of office; (4) SLINGSBY BETHELL, **S.** 1680-81; (5) SAMUEL SHUTE, **S.** 1681-82; (6) SAMUEL THOMPSON, **S.** 1688, who *d.* in his year of office; (7) SIR JOHN SWEETAPPLE, **S.** 1694-95; (8) SIR WILLIAM COLE, **S.** 1694-95; (9) SIR EDWARD WILLS, **S.** 1695-96; (10) SIR JOHN WOLFE, **S.** 1696-97; (11) SIR SAMUEL BLEWITT, **S.** 1696-97; (12) SIR BARTHOLOMEW GRACEDIEU, **S.** 1697-98, and (13) SIR JAMES COLLETT, or COLLER, **S.** 1697-98. Tho' the Sheriffs (North and Rich) who *finally* were established as such in 1682 were Aldermen, yet of the four persons who were *candidates* for that office in Midsummer 1682, *viz.*, Papillon and Dubois (who were chosen and declared to be elected by the Popular party), and Box and Rich, (who were chosen and declared to be elected by the Court party) two, *viz.*, John Dubois and Ralph Box, were not Aldermen, and never became so. [*ex inform.* W. Duncombe Pink].

also "*b.*" for "born"; "*d.*" for "died"; "h." for "heir"; "*m.*" for "married"; "s." for "son"; "s.p." for "*sine prole*"; "s.p.m." for "*sine prole masculo*"; "s.p.m.s." for "*sine prole masculo superstite*"; and "s.p.s." for "*sine prole superstite*". Every person who has the prefix of "*Sir*" is to be considered as being a "*Knight*," unless specified to be a "*Baronet*," and the (now meaningless) terms of "*Esquire*," "*Gent*," etc., are omitted. All the wills and administrations are in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in London, unless stated to be otherwise.

LORD MAYORS AND SHERIFFS OF LONDON

During the First Quarter of the Seventeenth Century,

1601 to 1625.

1600-01 ; 42 and 43 Elizabeth.

AT the commencement of the 17th century (whether reckoned from the then date [o.s.] of 25 March 1601 or from the present [n.s.] date of 1 January, 1600/1, the Lord Mayor and Sheriffs of London, (all of whom had been sworn into office in the preceding year, 1600) were as under, *viz.* :—

M. SIR WILLIAM RIDER, RITHER, *or* RYDER, *Haberdasher ;* see below.

S. THOMAS (*afterwards* SIR THOMAS) SMITH, *Haberdasher* and *Skinner ;* discharged Feb. 1600/1 ; see below.

S. THOMAS CAMBELL, *Ironmonger*, who was **M.** 1609-10 ; see under that date.

S. WILLIAM CRAVEN, *Merchant Tailor*, elected 14 Feb. 1600/1, *vice* Thomas Smythe, discharged. Was **M.** 1610-11 ; see under that date.

SIR WILLIAM RIDER, RITHER, *or* RYDER, *Haberdasher*, was *b.* (as stated by himself in his will) at Muckleston, co. Stafford, and was probably son of "Thom. Ryther of Mucklestone by Catherine [*Qy.* Ellen] da. of Mr. Poole of com. Staff.". (*a*) His mother's name

(*a*) In the absence of a better pedigree of this family, the following [kindly extracted from the Stowe MSS. 624, fo. 155b and 156 (Brit. Mus.) copied by W. J. Harvey], is supplied :—

"THOMAS RYTHER, of Mucklestone, co. Stafford (son of Thomas R.), *m.* Catherine, da. of Mr. Poole of com. Stafford, and had issue, *viz.* : [I.] SIR WM. RYDER, Kt, Lord Mayor of London, who by Eliz., da. of Rich. Stone, of Bolne in Norfolk, had issue, FERDINANDO, ob.s.p. ; MARY, d. & coheir, *m.* Sir Thomas Lake ; SUSAN, *m.* (1) Sir Thomas Cæsar, (2) Tho. Philpott ; AGNES, *m.* Sir Daniel Ingleby, of Yorkshire, and *d.* s.p. [II.] JOHN RYDER (2 son of

appears however to have been Ellen, (*a*) and some doubt exists even as to that of his father, as Strype (who was Vicar of Leyton, co. Essex, 1669-1737) in his edit. (1720) of Stow's *London* corrects his parentage (from being son of *Thomas*) to "third son of *Edward* Rither, of Low Leyton in Essex," as is "shewn in the Heralds' Books". He was **S.** 1591-92; **A.** of Bridge-without, 8 July 1591, and of Cornhill, 11 Feb. 1594/5 till his death. **M.** 1600-01, being *Knighted* (presumably) during his Mayoralty. He had property at Eythorne & at the Mote near Maidstone, both in co. Kent, as well as at Low Leyton (*b*), where, though he sold the old manor house in 1610, he held and transmitted to his posterity the manor of Leyton Grange. He *m.* (possibly as a second (*c*) wife) before 1572, Elizabeth, da. of Richard STONE, of Holme, co. Norfolk, which lady was *bur.* 9 May 1611, at St. Christopher le Stocks, London. He *d.* s.p.m.s. Sep. 1611, at Leyton, where he was buried, though his funeral was not celebrated till 19 Nov. following at St. Olave's, Hart Street, London. (*d*) *Inq. p. mort.* (London & Kent) xi. Jac. I. Admon. (*pendente lite*) 28 Sep., 1611. Will dat. 1 Nov. 1610, pr. 15 Nov. 1611 (94 Wood, and 119 Lawe).

MONUMENT. At Low Leyton, co. Essex [Stow's "*London*," supplement, p. 114]. "In the upper chancel, an ancient large monument against the north wall, with 2 arches of the doric order of architecture. It hath no inscription, but coats of arms under each arch, impaled Baron [apparently then defaced] and Femme; *Sa.*, a bend *arg.* charged with 3

Thomas) *m.* Bridgett, da. of Mr. Parvin, of Shropshire, and had issue, (1) EDWARD RYDER of London, *m.* Elizabeth, da. of John Rogers, of Salop, & had issue; (2) CAPT. WILLIAM RYDER;* (3) JOHN RYDER, *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Mr. Genoure, of Essex, & had issue. [III.] EDWARD RYDER (3 son of Thomas) was of Layton, co. Essex, *m.* Margaret,† da. of Rich. Stone of Bolne, co. Norfolk, & had issue, (1) NATHANIEL; (2) Margaret, *m.* Robert Wright, of Warwickshire." ‡

(*a*) "Ellen, mother of Sir William Ryder" [*Qy.* step-mother?], was *bur.* 4 Sep., 1606, at Stepney, where also was *bur.* his son Ferdinando & where his da., Susanna, was married.

(*b*) This he appears to have inherited from his nephew, Edward Ryder, not long before his death. The estate was sold, 4 Dec. 1599, by Oliver Cromwell (grandson and heir of Sir Ralph Warren, its former proprietor) to "one Edward Ryder" who *d.* 11 July 1608, seized thereof (Inq. p. m. 31 May, 1609, 7 Jac.), leaving Edward, his s. & h. aged 13, who *d.* soon afterwards, when it passed to William, brother of Edward (the father), as in the text. This Edward Ryder *m.* (Lic. London) Margaret Stone, 25 Feb. 1581/2, at St. Christopher le Stocks, London, & had issue of whom 9 children were *bap.* or *bur.* there from 28 Nov. 1585 to 17 Feb. 1599/600, the survivors, apparently, being but three, *viz.*, the abovenamed, Edward, *bap.* there 8 Feb. 1595/6, Margaret, *bap.* there 2 April 1598, and Nathaniel *bap.* there 17 Feb. 1599/600.

(*c*) Certain arms on his monument are supposed to represent those of his two wives. The matter is discussed very fully by Strype (Stow's "*London*," 1720, Appendix 114), but with no definite conclusion.

(*d*) His admon. was dated 28 Sep., 1611, and his successor (Rowe) in the ward of Cornhill was appointed 7 Oct., 1611, so that the funeral celebration of 19 Nov. was unusually tardy.

* Probably Sir William Ryder, also **A.** of London, *Knighted* 12 March, 1660/1, who *d.* at Bethnal Green 30 Aug. & was *bur.* 9 Sep., 1663, at St. Andrew's Undershaft, in the parish register of which are several entries relating to his family. See, also, Le Neve's "*Knights*".

† Doubtless a sister of Elizabeth, wife of Sir Wm. Ryder, her br.-in-law.

‡ See p. 3, note "b." as to the issue of this Edward Ryder.

mullets, *gu.*, between 6 cross crossets *of the second*. The other [apparently the 'Baron's'] coat impaled is defaced. The crest is a griffin's head erased, *argent*. Under the other arch, another coat impaled. The coat of the Femme [alone] is plain, which is *gu.* a chevron *ermine*, between 3 pelicans, *or*, which is the crest of STONE of Holme in Norfolk. The crest the same as the other. This, I suppose, was his second wife. This is said to be the monument of SIR WILLIAM RITHER *or* RIDER, Lord Maior of London, anno 1600, and dyed 1611, and, if so, then the coat of the Baron impaled, which is not now discoverable, was [in both instances] *azure*, 3 crescents, *or*. The griffin's head erased, is the crest of Rither."

ARMS. *Azure*, 3 crescents, *or*, a mullet, *arg.* [for difference].

ISSUE.

(1) ELIZABETH, *bap.* Nov. 1572; (*a*) *d.* young and v.p.

(2) MARY, 1st surv. da. & co-heir, *bap.* 6 Nov. 1575; (*a*) *m.* 29 June 1591, (*a*) Sir Thomas LAKE, of Aston Clinton, Bucks., and of Canons in Whitchurch, or Little Stanmore, Midx., Sec. of State. He *d.* 17 Sep. & was *bur.* 19 Oct. 1630, at Whitchurch. Admon. 27 April 1631, & 2 June 1671. She was *bur.* there 25 Feb. 1641/2. Admon. 26 March 1642. They had issue, and among their descendants were the Viscounts Lake (so *cr.* 1807, *ex.* 1848) and Mary (their great-grandchild & heir), who *m.* John (Brydges), Duke of Chandos & brought to him the estate of Canons.

(3) SUSANNA, 2d surv. da. and co-heir, *bap.* 24 Sep. 1577; (*a*) *m.* 18 Jan. 1592/3, at Stepney, as his third wife, Thomas CÆSAR, *otherwise* ADELMARE, who, for two months before his death, 18 July 1610, was one of the Barons of the Exchequer. He was *bur.* at St. Helen's, Bishopsgate. Admon. (as of St. Dunstan's the West) 21 July 1610. By her he had 3 sons and 4 daughters. She *m.* secondly Thomas PHILPOT, of Compton Wascelin, co. Southampton. She *d.* 22 June 1640.

(4) THOMAS RYDER, *bap.* 18 Aug. 1578; (*a*) *d.* young and v.p.

(5) SARA, *bap.* 13 Aug. 1579; (*a*) *d.* young and v.p.

(6) SIBELL, *bap.* June 1581; (*a*) *d.* young and v.p.

(7) A da. unnamed *bur.* 22 Dec. 1583 (*a*).

(8) A da. unnamed *bur.* 7 May 1584 (*a*).

(9) AVIS, *bap.* 3 June 1584. (*a*) She probably is the "Agnes" (see p. 2, note "a") who *m.* Sir Daniel INGLEBY of Yorkshire, and *d.* [apparently v.p.] s.p.

(*a*) Parish Register of St. Christopher le Stocks, London, the mother's name in all the baptisms being "Elizabeth".

(10) FERDINANDO RYDER, *bap.* 28 March 1591; (*a*) *d.* young and v.p., being *bur.* 11 Jan. 1603/4, at Stepney.

THOMAS (*afterwards* SIR THOMAS) SMITH, *Haberdasher* and *Skinner;* was yr. br. of Sir John SMITH, *or* SMYTHE, of Ostenhanger, co. Kent, the father of the 1st VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I] (a dignity *cr.* in 1628 and extinct in 1869), being one of the 13 children, *i.e.*, the 3d but 2d surv. *s.* of Thomas SMITH, of Ostenhanger, *Haberdasher*, Customer [*i.e.*, Farmer of the Customs] to Queen Elizabeth, by Alice, da. of Sir Andrew JUDD, **M.** 1550-51. He was *b.* about 1558, probably at St. Dionis, Backchurch; was free of the Haberdashers by patrimony, as also of the Skinners, 1580; was a very successful merchant; Governor of the East India and Muscovy Companies; Customer to Queen Elizabeth, 1591; **A.** of Farringdon Without, 6 Nov., 1599, till discharged in Feb., 1600/1; **S.** 1600-01. The Earl of Essex came to his house in Gracechurch Street, he being then in command of the Trained Bands of the city, 14 Feb., 1600/1, with intent to raise the city against the Queen, and though he "stole away," he was deprived of office and another Sheriff was elected, on the same day, in his room. In the new reign, however, he was-*knighted* at the Tower of London, 13 May, 1603; was M.P. for Dunwich, *circ.* 1604-11; for Sandwich, 1614; for Saltash, 1621-22. Joint Receiver for the Duchy of Cornwall in 1604; Treasurer to the Virginia Company, 1609-19; a comissr. of the Royal Navy, etc. He was of North Ash, Bidborough, and of Sutton at Hone, all in co. Kent. He *m.* firstly Judith, da. and *h.* of Richard CULVERWELL. She *d.* s.p. He *m.* secondly Joan, da. and *h.* of William HOBBS. She also *d.* s.p. He *m.* thirdly Sarah, da. and *h.* of William BLOUNT. He *d.* of the plague, 4 Sep. 1625, at his house called Brooke, *or* Sutton Place, in Sutton at Hone, & was *bur.* there. M.I. Will dat. 31 Jan., 1621/2, to 4 Sep. 1624, pr. 12 Oct. 1625 (107 Clarke). His widow *m.* as his second wife, Robert (SYDNEY), 1st EARL OF LEICESTER, who *d.* 1626.

The following is the monumental inscription above the sarcophagus of black marble, whereon his effigy ("he is clothed in a doublet, vest, trunkhose, etc., and wears his Aldermanic gown or fur robe") rests.

"M.S.—To the glorie of God and to the pious memorie of the Honble. SIR THOMAS SMITH, Kt, late Governor of ye East Indian,

(*a*) Parish Register of St. Christopher le Stocks, London, the mother's name in all the baptisms being "Elizabeth".

Moscovia, French and Sommer iland companies; Treasurer for the Virginian plantation Prime Undertaker (in the year 1612) for that noble designe, the descoverie of the north-west passage; Principal commissioner for the London Expedition against ye Pirates and for a voiage to ye ryver Senega upon ye coast of Africa; one of ye cheefe commissioners for ye Navie Roial, and sometyme Ambassadour from ye Matie. of Gr. Brit. to ye Emperour and Great Duke of Russia and Muscovia, &c. Who having judiciously conscionably and with admirable facility managed many difficult and weighty affairs to ye honour and profit of this nation, rested from his labour the 4th day of Septem. 1625, and his Soul returning to him that gave it, his body was here laid up in ye hope of a blessed resurrection.

"From those large Kingdomes where the sun doth rise,
From that rich newe found world that westward lies,
From Volga to the flood of Amazons,
From under both the Poles, on all the Zones,
From all the famous ryvers, landes and seas,
Betwixt this place and our Antipodes,
He gott intelligence, what might be found,
To give contentment through the massie Round,
But finding earthly things did rather tire
His longing soul, then answer her desire,
To this obscured village he withdrew,
From hence his heavenlie voyage did persue
Here summed up all, and when his gale of breath
Had left becalmed in the port of Death
The soul's frail bark (and safelie landed her
Wher Faith his factor and his harbinger
Made place before) he did no doubte obtaine
That wealth which here on earth we seek in vain."

There is an engraving of him (*a*) as "late Embassador to ye great Emperour of Russie," etc.

ARMS. *Azure*, a chevron engrailed, between 3 lions passant guardant, *or* (*b*). This coat with 8 others (as quarterings) is shewn in the portrait above named.

(*a*) A good memoir (with portrait) of him, by "J. F. Wadmore, A.R.I.B.A." is in Vol. XX. of the "*Arch. Cantiana*" (pp. 82-103), where also (pp. 76-81) is a pedigree of this family of Smith, or Smythe, by J. J. Stocken, for which see also Drake's "*Hasted's Kent*". See also *Reports Hist. MSS. Com.* XII., App. 4.

(*b*) This is the coat as given (with 11 quarterings) in the Visit of Kent, 1619, to "Smythe of Ostenhanger," but it is not given in the Book "D" (see p. 1, note "c."), the arms of the Sheriffs Cambell and Craven filling up the space allowed for the Sheriffs of the year.

ISSUE (by third wife only).

I. SIR JOHN SMITH, *or* SMYTHE, of Bidborough afsd., Renter of the Customs, *m.* in 1618, Isabella, 1st da. of Rob. (RICH), 1st EARL OF WARWICK, by whom he had a da. Isabella, who *m.* John (ROBARTES), LORD ROBARTES, and a son, ROBERT SMYTHE, of Bounds in Bidborough afsd., who *m.* 8 July 1652, Dorothy, Dow. COUNTESS OF SUNDERLAND (Waller's "*Sacharissa*"), by whom he was great-grandfather of SIR SIDNEY STAFFORD SMYTHE, of Bidborough afsd., one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer, who *d.* s.p. 30 Oct., 1750, when the issue male of the Sheriff became, apparently, extinct.

II. THOMAS SMITH, *bur.* 28 April 1618, at St. Dionis', Backchurch.

III. (———) SMITH, who *m.* Nov. 1618, an illegit. da. of Charles (BLOUNT), EARL OF NEWPORT, and left England next July "without taking leave of either wife or father".

I. DOROTHY, *bur.* 22 Nov. 1627.

1601-02; 43 and 44 Elizabeth.

M. SIR JOHN GARRARD, *Haberdasher;* see below.

S. HENRY (*afterwards* SIR HENRY) ANDERSON, *Grocer;* see below.

S. WILLIAM (*afterwards* SIR WILLIAM) GLOVER, *Dyer;* see below.

SIR JOHN GARRARD, *Haberdasher*, 3d s. of Sir William Garrard, of Dorney, co. Bucks, *Haberdasher*, **M.** 1555-56, by Isabel, da. and co-heir of Julius NETHERMILL, was *b.* about 1546, being 25 years old at his father's death in Sep. 1571; **A.** of Aldgate, 26 April, 1592; of Candlewick, 22 Dec. 1606; **S.** 1592-93; **M.** 1601-02, being *knighted* (presumably) during his Mayoralty. Smith (Rouge Dragon, 1603) says "He dwelleth in St. Martin's lane, between Canwick strete and the old Swan". He *m.* 1582, Jane, da. of Richard PARTRIDGE, of London, *Haberdasher*. She *d.* 24 & was *bur.* 29 Jan. 1616/7, at St. Magnus', London. He *d.* & was *bur.* afsd. 12 May 1625, with his wife & his parents, aged 79. M.I. Will dat. 17 Jan. 1621/2 pr. 25 May 1625 (53 Clark). There is no funeral certificate for him at the Coll. of Arms.

Monumental inscription on "a very fair monument in the south ile

of the chancel" of St. Magnus', London. [Stow's "*London*," Book ii., p. 175.]

"Here lyeth interred the bodies of SIR JOHN GERRARD [GARRARD], Knt., and DAME JANE, his wife, who was da. to RICHARD PARTRIDGE, Cit. & Haberdasher of London. By whom he had 13 children, five whereof dyed young. They lived comfortably together 43 years. He was Lord Maior of London in the year of our Lord God 1601. She departed this life the 24 Jan. 1616, and he left this world the 7 of May 1625, being 79 years old, leaving only two sons and six daughters behind him. This monument was erected at the charges of BENEDICT GERRARD [GARRARD], Gent., his youngest son, anno 1629."

ARMS. *Arg.* on a fess, *gules*, a lion passant, *arg.*; a crescent [for difference].

ISSUE.

13 children in all, of whom 5 died young, the 8 survivors being as under.

I. SIR JOHN GARRARD, s. and h., *b.* about 1585; admitted to the Middle Temple, 2 Feb. 1608/9; *Knighted* at Whitehall, 26 Feb. 1614-15; *cr.* a Baronet, as "of Lamer" in Wheathampstead, co. Herts, 16 Feb. (19 Jac. I.), 1621/2. He *m.* firstly, 6 May 1611, at St. Mary Aldermary, Elizabeth 1st da. of Sir Edward BARKHAM, **M.** 1621-22. She *d.* 17 April, 1632, aged 39, & was *bur.* at Wheathampstead. M.I. He *m.* secondly, 3 June 1636, at Westcombe, co. Kent, Jane, widow of Sir Multon LAMBARDE, 4th da. of Sir Thomas LOWE, **M.** 1604-05. He *d.* 1637. Will dat. 8 April to 20 May, pr. 21 June, 1637 (66 Goare). His widow, who was *bap.* 16 March 1592/3 at St. Peter le Poor, London, was *bur.* there 22 Feb. 1672/3. He had issue by his first wife, besides 8 daughters, 6 sons, of whom Sir John Garrard, the 2d Bart. *d.* 11 March 1686, being father of (1) Sir John Garrard, 3d Bart., who *d.* s.p.m. in 1700, & from whom descend the family of Drake-Garrard, and of (2) Sir Samuel Garrard, 4th Bart., who was **M.** 1709-10, on the death of whose younger son, Sir Benedict Garrard, the 6th Bart., 1 July 1767, the *Baronetcy* became *extinct.*

II. BENEDICT GARRARD, executor to his father, 1625; erected the monument to him in 1629. He possessed the manor of Northfleet, co. Kent. He. *m.* Mary, sister of JOHN TOPP, by whom he had a son Edward, living in Sept. 1646. He was *bur.* 30 Sept. 1647, at St. Magnus' afsd. Will dat. 15 Sep. 1646, pro. 10 Jan. 1647/8, by Mary his widow (1 Essex).

1. ISABEL *m.* Sir John SAMMES, mother of Sir Gerrard SAMMES, of

Totham, co. Essex, to whom she took out admon. 27 May 1630, being then a widow.

2. ANNE, *m.* Sir John READ, of Wrangell, co. Lincoln, whose will dat. 10 Oct. 1625, was pr. by her 13 Feb. 1626/7 (8. Skinner.) They left issue.

3. ALICE, *m.* Arthur LYNDLEY, both being living Jan. 1621/2.

4. JANE, *m.* Arthur ROBINSON, of Tottenham, Midx., both being living Jan. 1621/2.

5. URSULA, living Jan. 1621/2, having *m.* Francis HANBY, of co. Lincoln, who was living 10 Oct. 1625.

6. ELIZABETH, unm. and "unadvanced" in 1625. She *m.* Francis GARDINER, before Sept. 1646, when both were living.

HENRY (*afterwards* SIR HENRY) ANDERSON, *Grocer*, was probably a native of Bitterley, co. Salop, to the poor of which parish (as well as of Chiswick, co. Midx.) he leaves money in his will (*a*). **A.** of Aldersgate, 28 April 1601, till his death 13 April 1605, **S.** 1601-02. He was one of the 17 Aldermen who were *Knighted* together at Whitehall, 26 July 1603 (*b*). He possessed the manor of Corringham, co. Essex. He *m.* 11 Feb. 1576/7, at St. Barth. Exchange, London (Lic. Lond.) Elizabeth da. of Francis BOWYER, *Grocer*, **S.** 1577-78, by Elizabeth, da. of William TILLESWORTH, of London. By her he had 8 children. (*c*) She *d.* 9 July 1599, & was *bur.* at St. Olave's Old Jewry, London. He *d.* 13 & was *bur.* there 15 April, 1605. M.I. The space for his funeral certificate at the Coll. of Arms (I., xvi., 204) is left blank. *Inq. p. mortem* (London) 5 Jac. Will (no date save "2 Jac.") pr. 23 May, 1605 (28 Hayes) (*d*).

Monumental inscription on "a very fair monument in the nether part of the church" of St. Olave's Jewry. [Stow, vol. 3, p. 56]:—

"Memoriæ, HENRICI ANDERSON, Equitis aurati, Aldermanni civi-

(*a*) He also leaves therein a ring to the Lord Chief Justice Sir Edmund Anderson; but whether this was to him as a relative or as a friend (possibly considered to be a cousin) is not clear.

(*b*) See p. 16, note "a.". *Sub* "Bennet," **M.** 1603-04.

(*c*) So stated on the M.I., where, however, but seven are enumerated. There were anyhow but six surviving children, as stated in his will. There is an entry of the burial, 26 July, 1638, of "Mrs. Katharine Anderson" in the parish register, St. Olave's Jewry, but it is not known whether she was connected with this family.

(*d*) He mentions many relatives in his will, *e.g.*, his brother & sister Bressey, his brother Garway [Elizabeth his sister *m.* William Garway, of London, & was mother of William Garway (or Garroway), **M.** 1639-40. See Visit. of London, 1634] his aunt Sprat, widow; his cousins Robinson, etc.

tatis London, et ELIZABETHÆ, uxoris ejus, filiæ FRAN. BOWER, Alderm., Lond. Qui 8 liberos habuerunt, *viz.*, 2 filios, GEORG. defunct. et RICH. qui uxorem duxit MARIAM, fil. primogen. ROB. SPENCER, DOM. WORMLEITON; KATH. nuptam Tho. DERHAM, de West Derham in com. Norff. Armig.; ELIZAB. nupt. THO. COWLEY, Mercat. Lond.; FRANCIS. nupt. ROB. NEDEHAM, de Shavington in com. Salop. Armig; SARAM et MARIAM innupt. Qui obierunt, hæc Jul. 9, 1599; ille 13 April, 1605. Pietatis ergo mærens posuit Rich. Anderson, filius, hæres."

ARMS. *Arg.*, a chevron, between 3 cross croslets, *sable;* a fleur de lis, *gu.* [for difference].

ISSUE.

I. GEORGE ANDERSON, *bap.* 7 Dec., 1572, and *bur.* 23 Aug., 1597, at St. Olave's, afsd.

II. SIR RICHARD ANDERSON, of Penley in Tring, co. Herts, 2d and yst., but only surv. *s.* & *h.*, *bap.* 24 Jan. 1584/5, at St. Olave's, afsd. The date of his Knighthood is unknown. He *m.*, in or before 1605, Margaret, 1st da. of Robert (SPENCER), BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, by Margaret, da. and co-heir of Sir Francis WILLOUGHBY, of Wollaton, Notts. He *d.* 3 Aug. 1632, and was *bur.* at Tring. Will pr. 27 Aug. 1632 (*a*). His widow *d.* 10 and was *bur.* 14 July 1648, at Tring afsd. Her will pr. 1658. Their eldest son HENRY ANDERSON was *cr. a Baronet*, as of "Penley," 3 July 1642, a dignity which (tho' subsequently assumed) presumably became *extinct* 16 Aug. 1699.

1. KATHARINE, *bap.* 8 Oct. 1581, at St. Olave's afsd; *m.*, as his first wife, in or before 1604, Sir Thomas DEREHAM, of West Dereham, co. Norfolk. She was *bur.* there 21 June 1616. He, who was *Knighted* in 1617, was *bur.* there, 5 May 1645. Will pr. 5 May 1645. Their son, Thomas, was *cr. a Baronet*, 8 June 1661, a dignity which became *extinct* in 1681.

2. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 31 July 1587, at St. Olave's afsd; *m.* in or before 1605, Thomas COWLEY, of London, merchant, and is said to have *d.* s.p.

3. FRANCES, *m.* in or before 1605, as his first wife, Robert NEEDHAM, of Shavington, co. Salop., who, after her death, *suc.* in Nov. 1631, as 2d VISCOUNT KILMOREY [I.], and *d.* 12 Sep. 1653. She *d.* before Oct. 1636, leaving issue.

4. SARAH, unm. in 1605; *m.* Sir Charles WILMOT, who, after her death, was *cr.*, 4 Jan. 1620, VISCOUNT WILMOT OF ATHLONE [I.]. She was *bur.* 8 Dec. 1615, at St. Olave's afsd., being ancestress of the Earls of Rochester, a dignity *extinct* in 1681.

(*a*) His seal with his coat of arms he leaves in his will to his son Richard.

5. MARY, *bap.* 29 Feb. 1595/6, at St. Olave's afsd. She *m.* Sir John SPENCER, of Offley, co, Herts, Bart., so *cr.* 4 March 1626/7, who *d.* s.p.m. Sep. 1633, when that dignity became *extinct.*

WILLIAM (*afterwards* SIR WILLIAM) GLOVER, *Dyer*, **A.** of Farringdon without, 26 April, 1601, till his death in Dec., 1603,; **S.** 1601-02; was one of the 17 Aldermen who were *Knighted* together, at Whitehall, 26 July 1603 (*a*). He had lands at Hillingdon and Isleworth, co. Midx.; at Thornbury, co. Glouc.; and at Kirkby Mallory, co. Leicester. He *m.* before 1582, Anne [*Qy.* sister of John STONE]. He *d.* 17 Dec. 1603, aged 58, & was *bur.* at St. Stephen's, Coleman Street; M.I., there, his burial being reg. also at Isleworth. The space for his funeral certificate, as also for that of his widow, at the Coll. of Arms [I., xvi., 176 and 351] is (curiously enough like that of his colleague) left blank. Will dat. 17 Oct. 1603, pr. 19 March 1603/4 (*b.*) 44 Hart). His widow, living July 1611, was *bur.* at St. Stephen's afsd. Her *Inq. post mortem* (Midx. & Lond.), 12 Jac. I.

Monumental inscription on "a fair monument in the chancel" of St. Stephen's, Coleman Street [Stow, vol. 3, p. 60]:—

"Here lyeth in peace the body of the Right Worshipful SIR WILLIAM GLOVER, Knight, late Citizen and Alderman of London, who, for the many good gifts both in sincere religion, wisedom, and gravity wherewith he was very plentifully graced, was elected Sheriffe of London, and served the same Anno Domini 1601. He had lived in good name and fame fifty-eight yeeres, and very blessedly departed this transitory life the seventeenth day of December 1603, leaving two sonnes, *viz.*, THOMAS and WILLIAM, and five daughters, *viz.*, ANNE, married to BARNE ROBERTS, of Willesden, in the County of Middlesex, Esquire; SUSAN, ELIZABETH, MARY, and ALICE, behinde him to condole the want of so kinde and loving a father. To whose dearest memory the LADY ANNE GLOVER, the most sorrowful widdow of the said Sir William, lamenting his death and her own unrecoverable loss, at her

(*a*) See p. 16, note "a.". *Sub* "Bennet," **M.**, 1603-04.

(*b*) In it he mentions, besides his six children then living, several relatives, *viz.*, my brother Robert Glover & his children under 21; my brother Thomas Glover decd, to whom I was Executor & his children, Edward, John, Ann, Susan, Margaret Nicholson their sister, and William & Thomas Glover their brothers; my sister Margaret Derbye & her son Laurence; also William Glover, son of kinsman Timothy Glover decd; Thomas Glover, son of my uncle Thomas Glover; my cousins John Hopkins, Timothy Glover, & Anne Lowe; my sister Stone; brother John Stone & his son Henry Stone; my sister Seller, wife of Laurence Seller. He also mentions that he was formerly of the parish of Allhallows the Less, London.

own charge erected this monument, in testification both of her love and duty."

ARMS. *Sable*, a chevron, *ermine*, between 3 crescents, *argent*, within a bordure, *or*.

ISSUE.

I. WILLIAM GLOVER, *bap.* 22 Sep. 1583, and *bur.* 24 April 1584, at Allhallows the Less.

II. SIR THOMAS GLOVER, of Willesden, co. Midx., son & heir. *Knighted* at Greenwich, 21 May 1605. He *m.* 2 Oct. 1605, at Willesden, Jane, da. of Francis ROBERTS (*a*), of the same, by Mary, da. & co-heir of John BARNE, also of Willesden. He *d.* 10 July 1616, and was *bur.* at St. Stephen's, Coleman Street. Will (in which he leaves his lands in tail to William Glover, his son & heir ap., with rem. to his brother, William Glover, Gent.) dat. 7 & pr. 15 July 1616 (84 Cope). His widow *m.*, as his third wife, George PUREFOY, whom she survived.

III. WILLIAM GLOVER, *bap.* 9 March 1588/9, at Allhallows, afsd. He *m.* Anne, da. of Thomas MEAUTYS, of West Ham, co. Essex, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Henry CONINGSBY, of North Mims. He was living July 1618.

1. ANNIE, *bap.* 9 Sep. 1582, at Allhallows afsd.; *m.* 19 Oct. 1600, at Willesden, Barne ROBERTS, (*a*) of the same, br. of Dame Jane Glover abovementioned. He was *b.* at Neasdon, 1, and *bap.* 5 Sep. 1576, at Willesden. He *d.* 30 Jan. 1610/1, aged 34 years & 5 months. M.I. at St. Stephen's afsd. Nunc. will pr. 22 Feb. 1610/1. She was living in Coleman street, 7 July 1616, being ancestress of the family of Roberts, Baronets, a dignity *cr.* 8 March 1661; *extinct* 10 May 1698.

2. SUSAN, *bap.* 12 Sep. 1585, at Allhallows afsd. She *m.* (Lic. London, 3 May 1606, he about 27 and she 20) Edward ROBERTS, (*a*) brother of Barne Roberts abovementioned. He, who was *b.* at Neasdon 3 & *bap.* 7 Sep. 1578, at Willesden, was living 25 July 1631.

3. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 31 March 1587, at Allhallows, afsd. She *m.* 19 Aug., 1607, at Isleworth, co. Midx. (Lic. London, he aged 22 & she 20), Henry MEAUTYS, of St Jermyns, in the parish of St. Michaels, Herts; which Henry was br. of Anne, wife of William Glover, abovenamed. He was afterwards of West Ham, co. Essex. See Visit. of that county in 1614, at which date he had 2 children.

4. MARY, *m.*, as his first wife (Lic. London, 6 July, 1611, being then aged 20), Sir Henry ROBINSON, of Cransley, co. Northampton, who *d.*

(*a*) See "*Genealogist*," O.S., vol. iv. p. 300, for a good pedigree of Roberts, of Willesden.

in London, 9 Dec. 1637, & was *bur.* at Islington. Funeral certificate (I., xxiv., 116) at the Coll. of Arms.

5. ALICE, *d.* unm. before Oct. 1603.

1602-03; 45 Elizabeth and 1 James I.

M. SIR ROBERT LEE, *Merchant Tailor;* see below.

S. SIR JAMES PEMBERTON, *Goldsmith*, who was **M.** 1611-12; see under that date.

S. SIR JOHN SWINNERTON, *Merchant Tailor*, who was **M.** 1612-13; see under that date.

SIR ROBERT LEE, *Merchant Tailor*, was *b.* probably about 1550, at Bridgnorth, Salop, being son of HUMPHREY LEE, of that town, and brother of EDWARD LEE (who was living there 1602 with issue) and of ROWLAND LEE (*bur.* 3 Feb. 1603/4, at St Olave's Jewry, London), Citizen and *Ironmonger* of London. He was **A.** of Dowgate, (*a*) 18 Dec. 1593; of Cordwainer, 31 July 1599; and of Langbourne, 20 April 1602, till his death, 22 Dec. 1605. He was **S.** 1594-95, and **M.** 1602-03. During his Mayoralty occurred the death of Queen Elizabeth, 24 March 1602/3, on which day he accordingly proclaimed the new Sovereign, being thanked, by Royal letters 28 March 1603, for the same. In the royal progress from Scotland to London, the King was met, 7 May 1603, on the confines of Middlesex and Essex (near Waltham), by Sheriff Swinnerton (Sheriff Pemberton being absent from ill-health), and at Stamford Hill by Lord Mayor Lee, by whom he was accompanied to the Charter House, where he stayed till the 11th, when he removed to the Tower of London. Eleven days later the Lord Mayor was *Knighted*, 22 May 1603, at Greenwich, and, on 25 July, with the Aldermen and 12 of the principal citizens, attended the Corona-

(*a*) He is "described in the M.S. index to the records at the Guildhall" as Alderman "of Walbrook," but it is by a "*lapsus pennæ*," & should be "of Dowgate". [*Ex inform.* A. B. Beaven, who gives the dates of the aldermanic successions to both wards at this period, *viz.*, William Elkyn, **A.** of *Dowgate*, *d.* 31 Oct., 1593, in whose room Lancelot Bathurst was elected, 27 Nov. and discharged 11 Dec., 1593, the said Robert Lee being elected on the 18th in his room, while Robert Brooke was elected **A.** of *Walbrook*, 9 May, 1592, being discharged 9 Aug., 1599, when Paul Bayning was transferred thither from Farringdon without. There is no escape apparently from these dates, yet Overall (*Remembrancia*, p. 3) makes Robert Lee, **A.** of Walbrook, making no mention of Dowgate.]

tion, altho' the Royal party did not, as was then customary, ride from the Tower of London to Westminster thro' the city, owing to the plague that was then prevalent therein. (*a*) He was a member of the Levant Company.

He *m.*, firstly, about 1570, Joanna, (*b*) sister of Nicholas SUTTON and da. of Henry SUTTON, of London, *Goldsmith*. She was probably *bur.* at St Leonard's, Shoreditch (about 1590?), where was *bur.*, 10 Sep. 1593, "Dorothy, da. of Robert Lee, *Merchant Tailor*". He *m.*, secondly, Mary, widow of William SMITH, *Mercer* (who *d.* 24 Dec., 1594), da. of Sir James HAWES, **M.** 1574-75. He *d.* 22 Dec. 1605, & was *bur.* 16 Jany 1605/6. (*c*) Funeral certif. (I., xvi., 220) in Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 20 April 1602; pr. 21 Feb. 1605/6 (69 or 92 Stafford). *Inq. post mortem*, 4 Jac., shewing that he held manors and lands at Billesley, co. Warwick; at Twyford, in Willesden, co. Middx.; at Lawshall [near Bury], co. Suffolk, &c. His widow *m.* (as the 2d of his 3 wives) Sir Thomas GERRARD, 1st Bart., of the Bryn, co. Lancaster, who *d.* at Westminster, 16 Feb., 1620/1.

ARMS. *Arg.* a fess, betw. 2 roundlets in chief and a martlet in base, *sa.* (*d*)

ISSUE.

By his first wife only, of whom 4 sons and 2 daughters were living at his death, *viz.*:—

I. SIR HENRY LEE, of Woodford, co. Essex, &c., son & heir, who was *Knighted*, 20 Dec. 1611, (*e*) at Theobalds. He *m.*, firstly, about 1598, Mary, da. of Richard GURNEY (**A.** of London), **S.** 1589-90. She (by whom he had 11 children, *bap.* 16 Dec. 1599, to 31 Dec. 1617), (*f*) *d.* 31 Dec. 1617, & was *bur.* 15 Jany following. (*b*) Funeral certif. in

(*a*) The advent of the plague had been proclaimed on the 6th of that month (July, 1603,) and a fast was ordained on 6 Aug. following. There were 1103 deaths in London, of which 857 were attributed to the plague in this July. In the years 1603-04, as many as 30,578 died thereof in London and the suburbs, no such devastation having occurred therein since 1551. The next occurrence thereof was in 1625, and again (for the last time) in 1665.

(*b*) Her mother was living, as a widow, April, 1602.

(*c*) Parish register of St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, from which the extracts relating to this family have been kindly furnished by W. J. Harvey (see p. 1, note "b.") who has an entire copy of the same. He states that there is not (and appears never to have been) a monument there to any of the Lee family, notwithstanding that the Lord Mayor in his will expressly directs one to be so erected to himself and his two wives. The Editor is also indebted to the same gentleman for valuable and original information as to very many of the families of the Lord Mayors and Sheriffs in this series.

(*d*) These arms are, also, on Sir Robert's funeral certificate, impaling those of his first wife (SUTTON), *Or*, a lion ramp. double queued, *vert*; as also those of his second wife (HAWES), *Arg.* on chevron, *or*, 3 cinquefoils, *gu.*; a canton, *erm.*

(*e*) In the baptism of his children at St. Andrew's Undershaft, he is spoken of as "*Mr.* Henry," under 28 Jan., 1608/9, and as "*Sir* Henry," under 5 Dec., 1611.

(*f*) Parish register of St. Andrew's Undershaft. See p. 13, note "c.".

Coll. of Arms (I., xvi., 394). He *m.* secondly, Thomazine, widow of William QUARLES (who *d.* 5 Jany 1618/9), sister of Sir John ALLOTT, **M.** 1590-91. She, who was *bap.* 21 Dec. 1569, at St. Margaret Moses, London, *m.* (thirdly) Sir Henry DAVY (who *d.* 1649), and *d.* Oct., 1651, being *bur.* at St. Mary's, Reading. He *d.* 21 Jan^y, & was *bur.* 1 Feb. 1619/20 (*a*). Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xv., 30). Will dat. 28 Nov. to 28 Dec. 1619; pr. 14 Feb. 1619/20 (11 Soame). *Inq. post mortem*, 5 Car. Of his issue, which was by his first wife only, but 2 sons & 3 daughters (Mary (*b*) then wife of Sir William MARTIN; Elizabeth, who, about 1646, married Sir Richard WINGFIELD, of Tickencote, Rutland; & Martha, then unm.) survived him. THOMAS LEE, the youngest son, *bap.* 5 Dec. 1611, (*a*) was of the Inner Temple, London, and *d.* unm., being *bur.* 27 April 1683; (*a*) while SIR JOHN LEE, the eldest son, *bap.* 12 Oct. 1606, (*a*) was of Lawshall, co. Suffolk, abovenamed, was *Knighted* 28 June 1629, and was *bur.* 22 May 1673, (*a*) having had issue by his second wife (mar. lic. 18 Jany 1632/3) Catharine, da. of William (FITZWILLIAM), 1st BARON FITZWILLIAM OF LIFFORD (*a*) (besides 3 daughters), a son, Fitzwilliam Lee, whose son & heir Thomas Lee, was living July 1680, being then under age and "heir-at-law" to his uncle, Thomas Lee, abovenamed.

II. SIR ROBERT LEE, of Billesley, co. Warwick, which he inherited from his Father, *b.* about 1573. *Knighted* before 29 May 1618. (*c*) He *m.* 10 Nov. 1600, at St Peter le Poor, Anne, 1st da. of Sir Thomas LOWE, **M.** 1604-05. He *d.* at Blackfriars 19, & was *bur.* 22 Jany 1637/8, (*a*) aged 55. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxiv., 89). Will dat. 8 July 1636; pr. 20 Jany 1637/8 (1. Lee). His widow *d.* about 1672, aged 90 or upwards. They had issue (besides Henry Lee and John Lee, who *d.* before their Father) 4 daughters (Anna Maria, *m.* Sir Robert JENKINSON; Frances, (*d*) *m.*, firstly, Sir Gervase ELWES, and 2dly, Sir Richard EVERARD, Bart.; Elizabeth, *m.* Sir Richard SHUCKBURGH, Bart.; and Frances, BARONESS SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE) and 2 sons, of whom (1) SIR ROBERT LEE, *Knighted* 21 Aug. 1642, was of Billesley afsd., but *d.* without male issue about 1659, aged about 57; and (2) SIR CHARLES LEE, *bap.* 30 June 1620, at St. Peter le Poor; *Knighted* 28 Dec. 1645, who succeeded his eldest brother in the Billesley estate, which he afterwards sold. He entered and signed his

(*a*) Parish register of St. Andrew's, Undershaft. See p. 13, note "e".

(*b*) She was *bur.* 24 April, 1651, at St. Andrew's Undershaft.

(*c*) He is styled "*Knight*" in the marriage (at that date) of his da., Anna Maria, in the registers of St. Peter le Poor. He, possibly, was the Robert *Lee* who (with a Thomas Lee) was *knighted* at Windsor in Aug., 1608 (this date, however, would make him a knight before his elder brother), but, more probably, he was the Robert *Leigh* (who with John Leigh) was *knighted* at Theobalds, 22 Jan., 1615/6.

(*d*) She *d.* at St. Martin's in the Fields, and was *bur.* 2 Dec., 1676, at St. Andrew's Undershaft.

pedigree at the Heralds' Visitation of Warwickshire in 1683, and having *m.* and survived 4 wives, *d.* without male issue, & was *bur.* 18 Oct,. 1700 at Edmonton, co. Midx.

III. JOHN LEE, or SIR JOHN LEE, (*a*) a minor in 1605. He *m.*, 19 May 1607, at St Dionis, Backchurch, London, Sarah (*bap.* there 14 June 1590), sister of Sir John WOODWARD, of Weston sub Edge, co. Gloucester, da. of John WOODWARD, by Catherine (who *d.* 29 Oct. 1613), da. of Thomas BRESSY. They had two sons (1) JOHN LEE and (2) ROBERT LEE, both living in 1613 at the death of their maternal grandmother.

IV. HUGH LEE, of Little Burstead, Essex, and of Twyford, in Willesden, co. Midx. He *m.*, about 1617, Mary, da. of Francis BARNARD, of East Hanningfield, Essex. She survived him. He *d.* at St Barth. by the Exchange, London, 28 March, & was *bur.* 11 April 1620. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xv., 30). Admon., April 1620. *Inq. post mortem*, 20 Jac. They had issue two sons, *viz.*, (1) ROBERT LEE, aged 2½ years, and (2) THOMAS LEE, aged 14 weeks in April 1620.

1. JOANE, 1st da. She *m.*, firstly, before April 1602, William GORE, **A.** of London, **S.** 1615, whom see under that date.

2. ANNE, 2d & yst. da. She *m.*, 11 June 1605, at St Andrew's, Undershaft, being then aged 18 (Lic. Bp of London), the Hon. Thomas CECIL (*bap.* 1 Jany 1578), 5th son of Thomas, 1st EARL OF EXETER. They were both living, with issue, in 1619. (*b*). He was *bur.* 3 Dec. 1660, at St Martin's, Stamford.

1603-04; 1 and 2 James I.

M. SIR THOMAS BENNET, *Mercer;* see below.

S. SIR WILLIAM ROMNEY, *Haberdasher;* see below.

S. SIR THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Grocer*, who was **M.** 1613-14; see under that date.

(*a*) He is called *Sir* John Lee [Query if not in error?] in the Visit of Warwickshire in 1683, where, however, neither his marriage nor any other particulars are given of him. He may, however (if indeed he *was* knighted), be the John *Leigh* who, with [Query his brother?] Robert Leigh, was *knighted* at Theobalds 22 Jan., 1615/6. (See note (*i*) above.) Joan, widow of Henry LOTT, of Stepney, merchant, had lic. (Bp. of London) 5 Nov., 1633, to marry SIR JOHN LEE, of the same, aged 45, and a widower. On the other hand, at St. Dionis Backchurch (where his marriage took place, and where his wife was born and her parents buried), "JOHN LEE, *Cutler*," is buried 10 March, 1619/20; and there is an *Inq. post mortem* on the said John (7 Car.), showing that he had lands at Woking, co. Surrey, and that JOHN LEE was his son and heir, being aged 8 years, 11 months and 12 days at the death of his father on 2 March, 1619/20—a likely age for the John Lee whom we *know* to be living in 1613 as *eldest son of John Lee* and Sarah, his wife, who were *m.* in 1607.

(*b*) Baptisms of their children 1609 to 1619/20 were at St. Andrew's, Undershaft.

SIR THOMAS BENNET, *Mercer*, was *b.* probably about 1550, being 3d son of THOMAS BENNET, of Clapcot, in Wallingford, Berks, by Anne, da. of (———) MOLINES, of Mackney, Oxon, being younger brother of RICHARD BENNET, the father (1) of THOMAS BENNET, *Mercer* (**A.** of London), **S.** 1613-14, and (2) of SIR JOHN BENNET, of Dawley, in Harlington, co. Midx., the ancestor of the BARONS OSSULSTON, EARLS OF TANKERVILLE, and of the EARL OF ARLINGTON. He was **A.** of Vintry, 7 Feb. 1593/4; of Lime Street, 8 Feb. 1603/4; and of Bassishaw, 13 Jany 1611, till his death, 16 Feb. 1626/7, having been chosen to, but not having accepted of, the Tower ward in June 1621. He was **S.** 1594-95, and **M.** 1603-04. He was *Knighted* (with 17 (*a*) other Aldermen) at Whitehall, 26 July 1603. During his Mayoralty the plague continued in London, and is stated (in his Funeral certificate) to have occurred there also during his Shrievalty [1594-95], "as also this last [1625] and greatest visitacion at what tyme he remained the only Father and Protector of all the comfortless inhabitants of that cittie in all their extremitie, to his immortal praise; an example of pietie and fortytude". On the 12 March 1603/4, the King, Queen, and Prince of Wales arrived at the Tower of London, whence they went, on the 15th, in State, thro' the city to Whitehall, thus performing that part of the Coronation ceremony which (owing to the plague) had been omitted the previous July. (*b*)

He was President of Bridewell & Bethlem Hospital 1606-13, and Gov. of the Irish Society 1615; was admitted, 1 Aug. 1619 (with 8 other citizens) to Gray's Inn. He purchased the estate of Beachampton and Calverton, Bucks, about 1609. He *m.*, about 1580, Mary, sister of John TAYLOR (living in May, 1630, as "John Taylor, *the Elder*"), da. of Robert TAYLOR, of London, *Mercer.* She *d.* at her husband's house in St Olave's Jewry, 2 & was *bur.* 22 Dec. 1624, (*c*) in Mercers' Chapel. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxii., 111). He *d.* at the same house 16 Feb. & was *bur.* 22 March 1626/7, in

(*a*) The names of the 17 aldermen (all, it is believed, who had not hitherto received knighthood) who were *knighted* together at Whitehall, 26 July 1603, were: THOMAS BENNETT [**S.** 1594-95, **M.** 1603-04]; THOMAS LOWE [**S.** 1595-96, **M.** 1604-05; LEONARD HALLIDAY [**S.** 1595-96, **M.** 1605-06]; JOHN WATTS [**S.** 1596-97, **M.** 1606-07]; RICHARD GODDARD [**S.** 1596-97]; HENRY ROWE [**S.** 1597-98, **M.** 1607-08]; EDWARD HOLMDEN [**S.** 1598-99]; ROBERT HAMPSON [**S.** 1598-99]; HUMPREY WELD [**S.** 1599-1600, **M.** 1608-09]; THOMAS CAMBELL [**S.** 1600-01, **M.** 1609-10]; WILLIAM CRAVEN [**S.** 1600-01, **M.** 1610-11]; HENRY ANDERSON [**S.** 1601-02]; WILLIAM GLOVER [**S.** 1601-02]; JAMES PEMBERTON [**S.** 1602-03, **M.** 1611-12]; JOHN SWINNERTON [**S.** 1602-03, **M.** 1612-13]; WILLIAM ROMNEY [**S.** 1603-04]; THOMAS MIDDLETON [**S.** 1603-04, **M.** 1613-14]; also THOMAS HAYES, who was elected **A.** some five months later [**S.** 1604-05, **M.** 1614-15]; and WILLIAM CRANLEY, who alone, of all the 19, was never **A.** or **S.**, but who probably held some post in the Corporation.

(*b*) "*The Archs of Triumph*," a scarce pamphlet, by S. Harrison (dedicated to Sir Thomas Bennet, the Lord Mayor), records this Progress.

(*c*) Parish Register of St. Olave's Jewry, London.

Mercers' Chapel. Fun. certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxiii., 14). Will (*a*) dat. 18 Nov. 1626 to 26 Jany 1626/7; pr. 20 Feb. 1626/7 (122 Skinner).

ARMS. *Gu.*, a bezant, betw. 3 demi lions ramp., *arg.* (*b*)

ISSUE.

(besides a son, George, *bur.* at St Laurence Jewry, 10 Sep. 1596) 4 sons and 2 daughters, *viz.*:

I. AMBROSE BENNET, son & heir, aged 42 at his mother's death in 1624. He *d.* unm. at his brother John's house, in Barge Court, Bucklesbury, Cheapside, 22 & was *bur.* 31 March 1630, at St Benet's Fink. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxiii., 39). Will (in which he left large charities to Rotherhithe parish, Surrey, & other places) dat. 18 Dec. 1629 to 24 May 1630; pr. 28 May 1631 (29 St. John).

II. SIR SIMON BENNET, BART. (who was so *cr.* 17 July 1627, as "of Beachampton, Bucks"), 2^d son. He matric. at Oxford (Univ. Coll.), 15 Oct. 1602, then aged 18. He *m.*, before Dec. 1624, Elizabeth, da. of Sir Arthur INGRAM. He *d.* without issue 21 & was *bur.* 23 Aug. 1631, at Beachampton, (*c*) when the *Baronetcy* became *extinct*. His Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxii., 44) Will dat. 15 Aug. pr. 3 Sep. 1631 (100 St. John). His widow *d.* 13 & was *bur.* 20 June 1636, at St Barth^w the Great, London. Her Funeral certif. in the Coll. of Arms (I., xxiv., 98).

III. RICHARD BENNET, *Mercer,* Merchant of London, 3^d son. He matric. at Oxford (Merton Coll.) 3 June 1603, then aged 16. He *m.*, about 1621, Elizabeth, da. of William CRADOCK, of co. Stafford, by whom he had an only surv. child, *viz.*, SIMON BENNET, *bap.* 6 June 1624, (*d*) who succeeded to his uncle's estate at Beachampton, & who *d.* without issue male (*e*) 20 Aug. 1682. Richard Bennet *d.* at Stockwell, Surrey, 21 & was *bur.* 29 April 1628, in the Mercers' Chapel. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxiii. 91). His widow *m.*, as his second wife, Sir Heneage FINCH, sometime Recorder of London, who *d.* 5 Dec. 1631. Her will, as of Kensington, Midx., dat. 21 July 1657 to 22 Aug. 1661; pr. 27 Feb. 1661/2 (18 Laud).

(*a*) The will is long and interesting, mentioning many legatees, including the children "of my sister, Avis Southby"; "of my sister, Joane Fritwell"; "of my sister, Elizabeth Gunne," &c. [Query if his *own* or his wife's sisters] He appears to mention no one of his own name (save his own descendants), excepting "WILLIAM BENNET, of Moulford, Berks, a Bargeman."

(*b*) These arms are also on Sir Thomas's funeral certificate, impaling those of his wife (TAYLOR): *Erm.* on a chief indented, *sa.*, 3 escallops, *arg.*

(*c*) A small mean monument was erected there to his memory, 128 *years after his death*, by Univ. Coll., Oxford, to which he had been a considerable benefactor.

(*d*) Parish Register of St. Olave's Jewry, London.

(*e*) Of his seven children but three daughters survived him, of whom but one, Frances, Countess of Salisbury (who *d.* 8 July 1713) had issue. The Beachampton estate passed, accordingly, to the family of Cecil, 5 Sept. 1732, on the death of Grace Bennet, widow (relict of her cousin John Bennet, of Abington, co. Cambridge), the last survivor of the three.

IV. JOHN BENNET, of London, Merchant, 4th & youngest son. He mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 25 Oct. 1605, then aged 16; B.A. 4 Nov. 1608; was unm. in Dec. 1624, but *m.*, soon afterwards, Joane, da. of William MILL, of St Clement Danes, Midx., by whom he had issue (besides 2 daughters, Mary and Elizabeth) 3 sons, *viz.*: (1) THOMAS BENNET, bap. 12 Nov. 1626, (*a*) who *d.* before Nov. 1630. (2) JOHN BENNET, *b.* before 1628, son & heir, living 1636. (3) AMBROSE BENNET, *b.* before Dec. 1629; made (by the Parl. Visitors) Fellow of Univ. Coll., Oxford; M.A. 24 July 1652; Barrister (Grays Inn) 1661. John Bennet (the Father), *d.* May 1631, and was *bur.* at St. Stephen's, Walbrook. Will dat. 26 Nov. 1630 to 24 May 1631; pr. 11 May 1631, and 26 May 1636 (54 St. John). His widow *m.* as his second wife (Lic. Bp of Lond., 5 June 1634; she aged 34, & he 56) Edmund WRIGHT, **A.** of London (afterwards, 1641, *Knighted,* being **M.** 1640-41), who was *bur.* 29 July 1643, at St Laurence Jewry. (*a*) She who *d.* 6 was *bur.* there 18 May 1636. Her Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxiv., 46).

I. AGNES, or ANNE, eldest da., who *m.* firstly (Lic. Lond., 17 Oct. 1594) William DUNCOMBE, *Haberdasher*, of St Laurence Jewry, London, and of great Brickhill, Bucks, where he was born. He *d.* without male issue. Will dat. 21 Sep. 1608, pr. 6 Oct. 1608, and 1 Aug. 1611 (91 Windebank). She *m.* secondly, 6 Nov. 1609, (*a*) George Lowe, *Draper,* of St Christopher Le Stocks, London, who was living May 1630, and by whom she had one son, George Lowe. She herself *d.* before 1 Aug. 1611.

2. MARY, 2d & youngest da., *m.* 16 June, 1608, (*a*) Sir George CROKE, of Waterstock, Oxon, one of the Justices of the King's Bench, 1628-41, who was *Knighted* 29 June 1623. He *d.*, 16 Feb. 1641/2, aged about 90, & was *bur.* at Waterstock. She *d.*, 1 Dec. 1657, aged about 70, leaving issue.

SIR WILLIAM ROMNEY, *Haberdasher* (whose pedigree is recorded in the Visitations of London, 1583 and 1633), only s. of WILLIAM ROMNEY, of Tetbury, co. Gloucester, and Margaret, his wife, was *b.* about 1555; was **A.** of Portsoken, 18 Dec. 1602, and of Bridge within, 13 June 1605, till his death, 25 April 1611; **S.** 1603-04, during which period he was Knighted (with 17 (*b*) other aldermen) 26 July 1603; being also a Merchant Adventurer and a member of the Levant Company. He *m.*, before 1587, Rebecca, da. & sole heir of Robert

(*a*) Parish Register of St. Olave's Jewry, London.
(*b*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET" Lord Mayor, 1603-04.

TAYLOR, (*a*) of St Magnus, London (A. of London, and S., 1592-93), by Elizabeth, da. & heir of Hugh HATTON, of Cheshire. He *d.* 25 April & was *bur.* 23 May 1611, at St Magnus, London. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (l., xvi., 328). Will pr. 9 May 1611; 17 Jany 1642/3; 13 Feb. 1645/6; and 15 Nov. 1647 (42 Wood). His widow, who was *bur.* 16 Feb. 1642/3, at St Magnus afsd., founded 4 Exhibitions for the Haberdashers' Company (2 at Emm. Coll. and 2 at Sidney Sussex Coll.) at Cambridge. Her will as "of St Martin's, Ironmonger-lane, London," dat. 2 & pr. 17 Jany 1642/3, by JOSEPH ROMNEY, her eldest son; again, 12 Feb. 1645/6, by her son WILLIAM ROMNEY; again, 15 Nov. 1647, by her da., Dame Susanna CAREW, *otherwise* ROMNEY; and again, 1 Sep., 1680, by Elizabeth PARMELER, "*pronepti ex fil. et prox. consang*". (3 Crane.)

ARMS. *Az.*, on a bend cottised, *arg.*, 3 escallops, *gu* (*b*).

ISSUE.

I. ISAAC ROMNEY, son & heir in 1611 & then aged 24; *d.* s.p. before 1633.

II. JOSEPH ROMNEY, aged 18 in 1611; 1st surv. son & heir, 1633; executor to his mother, 1642/3; *d.* 12 & was *bur.* 24 Feb. 1645/6, at St. Martin's Pomeroy, Ironmonger Lane.

III. EZEKIEL ROMNEY, aged 14 in 1611; not mentioned in the pedigree of 1633.

IV. WILLIAM ROMNEY, *Merchant,* of St. Mary Axe, London, and of Tottenham, *bap.* 25 July 1599, at St. Martin's afsd.; aged 11 in 1611; entered and signed his pedigree in the Visit. of London, 1633. He *m.*, about 1625, Margaret, da. of John BOWATER, of London, Merchant, and was *bur.* 11 Nov. 1647, at St Martin's afsd. His wife, living Feb. 1644/5, was, possibly, the "Madam Romney," *bur.* 6 Oct. 1688, at St Martin's afsd. They had issue, of whom 3 daughters, Rebecca, Mary, and Elizabeth, and one son, William, then aged 4 (*bap.* 2 Oct. 1630, at Tottenham), were living in 1633. (*c*) W. J. Harvey, however

(*a*) This Robert Taylor is not to be confounded with his contemporary, Robert Taylor, of London, *Mercer*, whose da. Mary was wife of Sir Thomas Bennet, the M. of this same year (1603-04), and among whose (apparently numerous) issue was a son, John Taylor the Elder, living May 1630, with issue. The arms of these two families are entirely different, those of Lady Bennet being "*Erm.* on a chief indented *sa.*, 3 escallops," while those of Lady Romney were "*Az.*, on a fess cottised, *or*, 3 lions ramp, *sa*". These last-named arms, quartered with those of Romney, were allowed by the College of Arms in the funeral certificate of her son, Daniel Romney, who *d.* 6 July 1635.

(*b*) These arms were allowed in the Visitations of London, 1583 and 1634.

(*c*) The following extracts of this name from the parish register of St. Martin's Pomeroy, are not appropriated in the above account:—

Burials. 1599. Sep. 26. Anne, wife of Francis Romney.
1649/50. Jan. 28. Elizabeth, wife of William Romney, Gent., of the parish of Coleman Street.
1688. Oct. 6. "Madame Romney."

(see p. 1, note "b."), is able to supply the baptisms of 8 out of their 10 daughters, also of 2 sons, as also the burials of 4 daughters & 1 son.

V. DANIEL ROMNEY, aged 9 in 1611; 3d surv. son in 1633. He *d.* unm. at his mother's house in Ironmonger Lane & was *bur.* 6 July 1635, at St. Martin's afsd. Funeral certificate in Coll. of Arms.

1. ELIZABETH, *m.* 4 Feb. 1610/1, at St. Martin's afsd., John WELD, of Willey, co. Salop, Town Clerk of London, who entered his pedigree in the Visitation of London, 1633, having then 4 children, of whom William, the eldest, was *bap.* 1 Jan. 1611/2, at St Andrew's, Undershaft.

2. SUSAN, unm. in 1611; *m.*, before 1633, Sir Francis CAREW, **K.B.**, who was *bur.* 9 April 1649, at Beddington, co. Surrey. She *d.* 1659, leaving issue.

1604-05; 2 and 3 James I.

M. SIR THOMAS LOWE, *Haberdasher;* see below.

S. SIR THOMAS HAYES, *Draper,* who was **M.** 1614-15; see under that date.

S. SIR ROGER JONES, *Dyer,* who died during office; see below.

S. OLIVER STYLE, *Grocer* (July to Nov.) 1605 *vice* JONES decd; see below.

SIR THOMAS LOWE, *Haberdasher,* 2d son of SIMON LOWE, *alias* FYFIELD, of Bromley, co. Kent, and of St Magnus, London, *Merchant Tailor,* by Margaret, da. & heir of Christopher LACY, of London, was younger brother of SIR TIMOTHY LOWE *alias* FISHIDE, (*a*) of Bromley aforesaid. He was *b.* 1550; was **A.** of Billingsgate, 19 Feb., 1593/4; and of Broad Street, 7 Feb. 1608/9, till his death, 11 April, 1623. **S.** 1595-96. Admitted to Gray's Inn, 7 March 1598/9. He was *Knighted* (with 17 (*b*) other Aldermen) 26 July 1603. **M.**, 1604-05, being also M.P. for London, Dec. 1606 to 1611; 1614 and 1621. He was the first Governor (1605) of the Levant (or Turkey) Company; (*c*) was President of St Bartholomew's Hospital, 1609-23. He *m.*, before 1575, Anne, da. of Gabriel COULSTON, *Grocer,* of London, by Alice, da. of Michael Fox. He *d.* 11 and was *bur.* 15 April 1623, at St Peter le Poor,

(*a*) This curious name occurs among the London magnates as early as 1373, when John Fishyde, or Fished, mercer, was Sheriff.

(*b*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET," Lord Mayor, 1603-04.

(*c*) Their charter is dated 14 Dec. 1605. W. J. Harvey (see p. 1, note "b." has a full list of the first members of this important company, comprising most of the eminent merchants of the period, *e.g.*, Sir Thomas Smith [**S.** 1600]; Sir Robert Lee [**M.** 1602-03]; Sir William Romney [**S.** 1603-04]; Oliver Style [**S.** 1605]; Sir Leonard Hallyday [**M.** 1605-06]; (Sir) John Jolles [**M.** 1615-16]; Robert Johnson [**S.** 1617-18]; (Sir) Edward Barkham [**M.** 1621-22], etc.

London, aged 73. Monument in that church. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xxii., 74). Will dat. 6 March, 1622/3; pr. 23 April 1623 (21 Swan). *Inq. post mortem*, 21 Jac. His widow (who was 48 years a wife) *d.* at the house of her da. (Lady Lambard) at Westcombe, Kent, (*a*) 28 Jan^y, and was *bur.* 1 Feb. 1625/6, aged 67, with her husband.

The inscription on their monument was as under: "THOMAS LOWE, Eques Auratus, D. Majoris Civitatis London, ann. Domini, 1604; Vir probus et prudens; obiit 11 die Aprilis an. 1623, ætat. 78. Cui, 28 die Jan. 1615, (*b*) ætatis suæ 67, accessit ANNA, lectissima fæmina, ex eodem Thoma mater 15 liberorum. Vixerunt suavissima conjunctione, an. 48."

ARMS. *Erm.*, on a bend engr., *az.*, 3 cinque foils, *or.* (*c*)

ISSUE.

Fifteen children in all, of whom TIMOTHY LOWE, mat. at Oxford, (Ch. Ch.), 22 May, 1612, aged 17, but *d.* before his Father. Those who survived their Father were 4 sons and 5 daughters, as under, *viz.:*

I. SIR GABRIEL LOWE, of Newerke in Ozleworth, co. Gloucester, son and heir; admitted to Gray's Inn, 11 Feb. 1594/5. *Knighted* at Whitehall, 23 March 1617/8; one of the Captains of the trained bands, co. Gloucester, 1626; entered his pedigree at the Heralds' Visitation of that county, 1623. He *m.*, about 1617, Anne, widow of William BENNETT, of Marlborough, da. of Henry HUNGERFORD, of Down Ampney, and of Marston, Wilts. He *d.*, about 1659, at North Nibley, aged 80, leaving (besides 3 daughters) one surviving son, *viz.*, SIR GABRIEL LOWE, *b.* 1618; *Knighted*, 3 Aug. 1660, who *d.* 1704, aged 86, having had 7 sons and 4 daughters. See Visit. of co. Gloucester, 1682-83, and Le Neve's "*Knights*".

II. THOMAS LOWE, admitted 30 Dec. 1617, to Gray's Inn; aged 30

(*a*) See Howard's "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*," 1st Series, vol. ii. pp. 99-114, in (the extremely interesting) "*Lambarde Diary*," 1504-1798.

(*b*) *Sic* in Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720, where, in the margin, is added, "Too mean a remembrance in my mind for a man so deserving". The date of Lady Lowe's death should, however, be 1625. In Hatton's "*New View of London*," 1708, the monument is said to be of marble "enricht with trophy work, &c.," and to be at the east end of the church, but the arms therein assigned to it are those which (undoubtedly) were on the adjacent monument of William Cokayne, *Skinner*, who *d.* 1599, to which therefore the said description probably applies.

(*c*) These arms are on his funeral certificate, with 4 other quarterings, *viz.*, Quarterly of 6 (over all a crescent, for difference) 1 and 6; the arms of LOWE, as above. (2) *Arg.*, on a chevron, *gu.*, 3 crosses pattée, *or.* (3) *Arg.*, 6 pellets, 3, 2, and 1, a mullet, *gu.* for difference. (4) *Gu.*, an eagle displayed, *arg.* (5) *Gu.*, 3 crescents, *arg.*, a chief, *erm.* The whole impaled with those of his wife, *viz.*, Quarterly, 1 and 4, *arg.*, 2 barbel, respecting each other, *sa.*, conjoined with collars and chain pendant, *or.* [COLSTON, of Corby, co. Lincoln]. 2 and 3, *Or.*, a lion ramp., *gu.* [MALLORY]. It is to be observed that these arms for Lowe (though agreeing with those in the Visitations, 1623 and 1683, of Gloucestershire) differ *entirely* from those assigned to this family [FIFEILD, *otherwise* LOWE] in what purports to be the Visitation of London, 1568, printed by the Harleian Society. This pedigree, however, is not in the record of that Visitation, preserved in the College of Arms.

in 1623; executor to his Father. He *d.* unm., and was *bur.* 1 June 1624. (*a*)

III. MICHAEL LOWE, *bap.* 23 Sep. 1596; (*a*) mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 22 May 1612, aged 15. Barrister (Middle Temple) 1623; Secondary of the Compter, Wood Street, London. He *d.* unm., and was *bur.* 30 Jany 1634/5. (*a*) Will dat. 23 Jany 1634/5; pr. 23 April 1635 (39 Sadler).

IV. FRANCIS LOWE, *bap.* 7 March 1597/8; (*a*) living 1623. He *d.*, unm., probably before Jany 1634/5.

1. ANNE, *m.*, 10 Nov. 1600 (*a*) Sir Robert LEE, of Billesley, co. Warwick (2^d son of Sir Robert Lee, M., 1602-03), who *d.* 19 Jany 1637, aged 65. She *d.* about 1672, aged 90 or upwards, leaving issue.

2. ELIZABETH, *m.* (as second of his 3 wives) in, or after, 1601, Sir John BENNET, D.C.L., &c., who *d.* 15 Feb. 1626/7. She was *bur.* 14 May 1614, at Harlington, Midx., leaving issue.

3. MARY, *m.* 7 Nov. 1601 (*a*) (Lic. Lond., she aged 16 & he 19), Sir Robert OFFLEY, of Great Dalby, co. Leicester, who was *Knighted* 22 Jany 1615/6, and who *d.* Oct. 1623. Her admon. as "of Broxbourne, Herts," 12 May 1649; and again (to Thomas Offley, her grandson) 8 April 1675.

4. JANE, *bap.* 16 March 1592/3; (*a*) *m.* firstly, 23 Dec., 1613, (*a*) Sir Multon LAMBARDE, (*b*) of East Combe, Kent, who *d.* 7 Aug. 1634, aged about 50, and was *bur.* at Greenwich. She *m.* secondly (as his 2^d wife), at Westcombe, co. Kent, 3 June 1636, Sir John GARRARD, 1st Bart., of Lamer, Herts, who *d.* 1637. She had issue by both husbands, and *d.* in her 79th year, being *bur.* (where she had been *bap.*) 22 Feb. 1672/3. (*g*)

5. MARY, (*c*) *m.* 6 Aug. 1618, (*c*) Sir Thomas CLARKE, of Plumstead, Kent, and of Putney, Surrey, who *d.* in 1660. Will pr. 18 Jany 1660/1 (2 May). She *d.* without issue, 1672. Will dat. 30 Nov., & pr. 7 Dec. 1672; and again 15 May 1673 (147 Eure).

SIR ROGER JONES, *Dyer*, eldest son of HENRY JONES of Middleton, co. Lancaster (said to be descended "from the Treowens of Monmouthshire in Wales"), was *b.* at Middleton, about 1550. He was brother to THOMAS JONES, some time (1584-1605) Bishop of Meath, and afterwards 1605-19) Archbishop of Dublin and Lord-Chancellor of Ire-

(*a*) Parish Register of St Peter le Poor, where also were *bap.* William Lowe, 3 Sep. 1590, and Barbara Lowe, 16 June 1594.

(*b*) See page 21, note "a." as to the *Lambarde Diary*, where a full account of this Lady is given.

(*c*) This is a somewhat modern case of two surviving children of the same name, born, apparently, not very far apart.

land, whose son, ROGER JONES, was, in 1628, *cr.* VISCOUNT RANELAGH in Ireland. He came to London when young, commencing his career as a Dyer, & becoming a citizen (free of the Company of Dyers); was **A.** of Farringdon within 5 June 1604; **S.** 1604-05, being *Knighted* at Whitehall, 8 July 1604. He *m.*, about 1575, Anne, or Agnes, sister of Sir Cuthbert HACKET (**M.** 1626-27), da. of Thomas HACKET, of London. He *d.*, during his year of Shrievalty, 25 July, and was *bur.* 22 Aug. 1605, at St James's, Garlickhithe. M.I. Funeral certif. (I., xvi., 209) in Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 22 July, and pr. 4 Sep. 1605 (61 Hayes), by Dame *Agnes* Jones, the relict. His widow was *bur.* with him. Her will (as Dame *Anne* Jones), dat. 29 Dec. 1609; pr. 8 Feb. 1609/10 (17 Wingfield).

The inscription on the monument was as under: "ROGERUS JONES, Middletoni in comitatu Lancastrensi natus, vix pubertate egressus, se Londinum contulit, ubi Civitate donatus et artem tinctoriam exercens, AGNETAM, THOMÆ HACKETI filiam, matrimonio sibi junxit. Ex quâ filios novem, quatuor vero filias suscepit quarum una, Patre adhuc superstite, diem obiit. Hic, cum varia Civitatis munia laudabiliter obiisset, tandem in celebrem supremi ordinis senatum, ALDERMANNORUM scilicet, cooptatus est. Mox EQUES ab illustrissimo Rege Jacobo creatus est. Et paulo post VICECOMES civitatis London est designatus; quo Magistratu nondum expleto, non sine magno Bonorum luctu, vicessimo quinto die mensis Julii, anno domini, 1605, in domino requiescit." To which Munday (Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720) adds this note: "A fair tomb in the east of the chancels south isle. A.M.".

ARMS. *Az.*, on a cross betw. 4 pheons, *or*, 5 estoiles, *gu.* (*a*)

ISSUE.

Thirteen children, of whom one (a da.) died before him.

I. THOMAS JONES, of Lambeth, co. Surrey, "Esq.," aged 27 in 1605. He *m.* 15 Dec. 1606, at St Mary's, Aldermanbury (Lic. Lond., he aged 28 and she 19), Sarah, da. of Sir Thomas HAYES, **M.** 1614-15. She *d.* before 1617. He entered & signed his pedigree in the Visit. of London, 1634, having at that date two daughters (1) Martha, wife of Thomas HALLOWES, of London, and (2) Sarah, then unm.

II. HENRY JONES, aged 25 in 1605; living in Ireland, 1634, having *m.* Jane, da. of Henry PEERS, of Ireland "Esq.," by whom he had at that date Roger Jones, his eldest son, & many other children.

III. JOHN JONES, aged 24 in 1605, living Dec. 1609, but *d.* before 1634, having *m.* Katharine, da. of Samuel HARE, of London, Merchant, by whom he had in 1634, Roger Jones, aged about 16, and four daughters, Melcha, Anne, Margaret, and Frances.

(*a*) These arms are on his funeral certificate impaled with those of his wife, *Arg.*, 3 fleurs-de-lis in bend, between 2 cottises, *gu.* [HACKET].

IV. ROGER JONES, aged 22 in 1605; living Dec. 1609, but *d.* s.p. before 1634. (*a*)

V. RICHARD JONES, of Litlington, co. Beds.; aged 21 in 1605. He *m.* Christian, da. of his maternal uncle, the Rev. Roger HACKET, D.D. He entered and signed his pedigree in the Visitation of Bedfordshire, 1634, having then 4 sons, (1) Roger Jones, aged 15; (2) Richard Jones (*b*); (3) William Jones, *bap.* 23 Oct. 1625 (*c*); *bur.* 27 July 1635 (*c*); (4) Thomas Jones, *bap.* 29 Dec. 1629 (*c*); and 4 daughters, (1) Elizabeth, *bap.* 4 May 1623 (*c*); (2) Christian, *bap.* 23 Feb. 1627 (*c*); (3) Margaret, *bap.* 11 March 1631/2 (*c*); and (4) Anne, *bap.* 20 Nov. 1634, to whom may be added (5) Martha, *bap.* 19 April 1635 (*c*) and *bur.* 30 April 1657. (*c*) He was *bur.* at Litlington, 10 Aug. 1657. (*c*) His widow was *bur.* there 6 March 1665. (*c*)

VI. WILLIAM JONES, aged 19 in 1605; *d.* s.p. before 1634.

VII. HUGH JONES, of London, Merchant, aged 18 in 1605. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of his maternal uncle, Thomas HACKET, of London, and was living 1634, (*d*) having then an only son, Cuthbert Jones, aged about 12 years, and two daughters, (1) Sarah and (2) Elizabeth.

VIII. PETER JONES, of London, Merchant; aged 14 in 1605. He *m.* Judith, da. of his maternal uncle, Thomas HACKETT, of London above-named, & was living in 1634, having then 5 sons & 3 daughters, *viz.:* (1) Thomas Jones, aged about 14; (2) Peter Jones [doubtless, afterwards, of St Andrew's, Undershaft, Merchant, who *d.* 27 July 1694, aged 69 & was *bur.* at St. James', Garlickhithe, London, M.I.]; (3) John Jones; (4) Robert Jones; (5) Roger Jones; also (1) Judith; (2) Mary; and (3) Frances.

IX. ROBERT JONES, aged 13 in 1605; living unm. in 1634.

1. ANNE, aged 19 & unm. in 1605; *m.* before Dec. 1609, James DUPPA, being then living as the mother of 2 daughters.

2. MARGARET, aged 16 in 1605; unm. in 1609; *m.* before 1634 Anthony STUBBS, of London, Merchant, by whom "as yet" she had no issue.

3. HESTER, aged 12 in 1605; *m.* between 1609 and 1615, as his third wife, William ESSINGTON, of London, Merchant, and had issue living 1634. (See his ped. in the Visit. of London, 1634.

(*a*) The will of a "Roger Jones" was pr. June 1630 (52 Scroope), and, not improbably, is that of this Roger. In the burial reg. of St. Mary Aldermary it is recorded that: "Roger, son of Mr. Roger Jones, died 28 & was *bur.* 30 June, 1611, on his father, at St. Mary le Bow," which entry, however, is difficult to apply to any member of this widely spread family.

(*b*) "Richard Jones, Gent.," who was *bur.* 30 April, 1669, at Litlington, is probably this Richard, who may, by the death of his elder br. Roger, have become heir to his father.

(*c*) Parish Register of Litlington, Beds.

(*d*) It is presumed he was alive in 1634, as his death is not (like date of his brother Roger) mentioned. There is, however, the will of a "Hugh Jones," pr. Nov. 1626 (126 Hele), which, possibly, may refer to him.

OLIVER STYLE, *Grocer*, was elder brother of NICHOLAS STYLE, **S.** 1607-08, being 3d but 2d surv. son of SIR HUMPHREY STYLE, of Langley in Beckenham, co. Kent, by his first wife, Bridget, da. of Sir Thomas BALDRIE, **M.** 1523-24. He was *b.* 1543, and was **A.** of Bishopsgate, 19 Oct. 1596, but discharged 14 Dec. following. (*a*) He was **S.** (*vice* Jones decd) from July to Nov., 1605, and was a member of the Levant Company. He purchased the estate of Wateringbury, co. Kent. He *m.*, firstly, (*b*) Susan, da. of John BULL, *Grocer*, of London. She *d.* April, 1601, and was *bur.* "in the church in Maiden lane, under 3 Crowns". Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xvi., 114), but no place of her burial is therein mentioned. He *m.*, secondly (Lic. London, 30 Jany 1604/5), Julian, widow of Thomas CUTLER, *Grocer*, da. of Richard BARON, *alias* BARNES, of London. He *d.* 4 March 1621/2, aged 79, and was *bur.* at Wateringbury, Kent. Funeral certif. in the Coll. of Arms (I., xxii., 55). Will. dat. 14 Feb. 1619; pr. 6 June 1622 (62 Savile). His widow, by whom he had no issue, was *bur.* (with her first husband) at St Mary's Aldermanbury, London, 31 Dec. 1627. Will pr. 4 Jany 1627/8 (7 Barrington).

ARMS.(*c*) *Sa.* a fess, *or*, fretty *of the field*, between 3 fleur del is *of the second*, within a bordure, also *or*, [Visit. of Kent, 1619]. *Mem.* These arms were granted by Wriothesley, 28 March 1529, but with the fess "engrailed".

ISSUE.

By first wife, besides 5 children (John Style, Oliver Style, Mary, Susan, and Margaret) who died before April 1601.

I. SIR THOMAS STYLE, Bart., of Wateringbury afsd., only surv. s. & h., aged 34 in 1621/2, and *cr.* a Baronet, 21 April 1627. He *m.* before 1614/5, Elizabeth, da. & h. of Robert FOLKES, of Mountnessing, co. Essex. He *d.* 18 Oct. 1637, in St. John's Lane, Smithfield. Funeral certificate (I., xxxiv., 90) in the Coll. of Arms. Will pr., 1637. He had issue, three daughters, *viz.*, (1) Elizabeth, *b*, before 1619, unm. 1637, who *m.* Sir Edward MONINS, Bart.; (2) Susan, unm. in 1637, who *m.* Sir John READ, Bart., of Brocket, co. Herts; (3) Anne, unm. in 1637, who *m.* Sir John BUCK, Bart., of Hamby, co. Lincoln; and (I.) SIR THOMAS STYLE, Bart., *b.* in St. John's Lane, afsd., Xmas 1624., the only surv. s.

(*a*) He is called "Alderman of London" in the Visit of Kent, 1619, signed by his elder brother, but he had certainly (even if re-elected as such after 1596) ceased to be one before 1618, not being in Munday's list of Aldermen of that period.

(*b*) It is probable that the mar. lic. (London), 25 Jan., 1576/7, of "OLIVER STYLE, of St. Mary Woolnoth, and Susanna SPENCER, of St. Stephen Walbrook," refers to his first marriage: in that case the lady (*née* BULL) must have been a widow. His brother, Nicholas Style, *Grocer* (the **S.** of 1607-08), certainly resided in St. Mary's Woolnoth, afsd. 1581-88.

(*c*) His arms are not given in the book marked "D," see p. 1, note "c." the space allotted for this year being occupied by those of Sheriffs Hayes & Jones.

& h. in 1637, who *d.* Nov. 1702, aged 78 being ancestor of the now (1896) existing Baronets.

1605-06; 3 and 4 James I.

M. SIR LEONARD HALLIDAY, or HALLYDAY, or HOLLIDAY, *Merchant Taylor;* see below.

S. SIR CLEMENT SCUDAMORE, (———); see below.

S. SIR JOHN JOLLES, *Draper,* who was **M.**, 1615-16; see under that date.

SIR LEONARD HALLIDAY, or HALLYDAY, or HOLLIDAY, *Merchant Taylor*, son of William H., of Rodborough, co. Gloucester, was *b.* probably about 1550; was **A.** of Portsoken, 17 July 1594; of Bread Street, 18 Dec. 1602; and of Bassishaw, 18 April 1610; **S.** 1595-96. He was *Knighted* (with 17 (*a*) other Aldermen) 26 July 1603; **M.** 1605-06; President of Bridewell and Bethlem Hospitals 1605-06, and a Member of the Levant Company. During his Mayoralty occurred (1) the "*Gunpowder Plot*" (5 Nov., 1605), for which Sir Everard Digby and 3 others were executed, near St Paul's Cathedral, 30 Jany 1605/6, Guy Fawkes, the principal conspirator (and 3 others), being drawn the next day from the Tower to Westminster, where they also were executed. (2) The visit, in July 1606, of Christian IV., King of Denmark (brother to the Queen Consort), who rode thro' London, accompanied by the King, in great state, preceded by the Lord Mayor bearing a golden sceptre. His Pageant, performed at the cost of his company, was written by Anthony Munday, and entitled "*The Triumphes of the reunited Britannia*". (*b*) He *m.* (Lic. London, 21 May 1578) Anne WINCOLL, of St Edmund, Lombard Street, London, Spinster, da. of William Wincoll, of Langham, co. Suffolk, by (———), da. of (———) VAUGHAN. He *d.* 9 Jany, and was *bur.* 7 Feb. 1611/2, at St Michael's, Crooked Lane, London. Funeral Certif. in the Coll. of Arms (I., xvi., 339). Will dat. 5 & pr. 11 Jany 1611/2, and again 18 March 1615/6 (4 Fenner). His widow *m.* (as the second of three wives) Sir Edward MONTAGU, at that time (1603-15) Recorder of London, but who subsequently (1626)

(*a*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET," Lord Mayor, 1603-04.

(*b*) "No intervening" pageant between that of the year 1591 and this year, 1605, "is known to exist". The next one was in 1611. "It is altogether a poor performance, and inferior to many of Munday's productions." One of the characters therein makes "a punning allusion to the Mayor's name when he declares his intention

'To make this up a cheerful HOLI-DAY'".

See Fairholt's "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*," 1843, pp. 29-31.

was *cr.* EARL OF MANCHESTER, and *d.* 7 Nov. 1642, aged about 80. The Earl's *first* wife, according to Collins' peerage, *d.* 7 Dec. 1612, and was *bur.* at St Botolph's, Aldersgate, London, as also was this, his second wife (relict of Sir L. H.), according to the Fun. cert. (I., xvi., p. 366), in the Coll. of Arms, to which, however, no date save "November" is attached.

ARMS. *Sa.*, 3 helmets, *arg.*, garnished, *or*, within a bordure engrailed, *of the second.* (*a*).

ISSUE.

I. JOHN HALLYDAY, or HOLLIDAY, only son, *b.* about 1580, *m.* (Lic. Lond., 27 Nov. 1607, he aged 27, and she 21), Alice or Anne, da. of William FERRERS, *Mercer*, (*b*) of All Hallows, Lombard Street, London, and of St Leonards, Bromley, Midx. He *d.*, before his father, in 1609 or 1610, & was *bur.* at St Michael's, Crooked Lane, leaving 2 children, *viz.*, (1) John, 1½ years old in 1611, on the death of his Grandfather, which John entered his pedigree (signing it as "*John Holliday*") at the Herald's Visit. of Middlesex, in 1664, being then "of Bromley, co. Midx.," & having then, by Mary, da. of Henry ROLT, of Davent, co. Kent, 2 children living, *viz.*, John, aged 23, and Elizabeth, aged 2 years. (2) Elizabeth, 3 years old in 1611, who was first wife of Sir John JACOB, *cr.* a Baronet 11 Jany 1664/5, and *bur.* 13 March 1665/6, at Bromley. She had two sons, who *d.* young, and a da. Elizabeth, wife of Sir Richard WINGFIELD, Bart.

Alice, widow of John Hallyday above named, *m.* (as the second of his three wives) Sir Arthur INGRAM (the Elder), of St Gabriel's, Fenchurch, London, & of Temple Newsom, co. York, who fined for S. in June, 1614, ancestor (by his first wife) of the VISCOUNTS IRVINE in Scotland. She *d.* 3 Oct. 1614, and was *bur.* at Bromley. Admon. 11 Nov. 1614, granted to her father, William Ferrers.

SIR CLEMENT SCUDAMORE, whose *company* and parentage (*c*) are both unknown, appears to have been a third (*d*) son (or the descen-

(*a*) Granted 23 Sep., 1605, by Camden, *Clarenceux*. These arms, impaled with those of his wife (WINCOLL), *erm.*, a chevron, quarterly *or*, and *sa.*, between 3 crescents, *gules*, are on his *Funeral certificate* in the Coll. of Arms. An almost similar coat was allowed to William Hallyday, S. 1617-18, whom see.

(*b*) He is called "*Draper*" in the Visit. of Midx., 1664, *sub* "Holliday," but called "*Mercer*" in the second probate (1611/12) of Sir Leonard Hallyday's will, and called "Citizen & *Mercer*" in the mar. lic. 1607) of his da. to John Hallyday, his consent being attested by his brother, Edward Ferrers, also "*Mercer*".

(*c*) He was possibly related to William Scudamore, *Ironmonger*, who *d.* 27 March 1601, leaving 3 sons (1) Richard, (2) John, & (3) William.

(*d*) The *mullet* "for difference" in the arms indicates the third son, or third house. These arms, which were allowed to him in his *Funeral certificate*, are (but for this mark of cadency) those of the ancient family of his name.

dant of a third son) of the well-known family of Scudamore in the county of Hereford. He was **A.** of Vintry, 14 June 1604, till his death; was *Knighted* (a few months before becoming Sheriff) 14 April 1605; **S.** 1605-06, and was admitted to Grays Inn, 14 March 1608/9. (*a*) His residence was in the parish of St Mary, Aldermanbury, London. He *m.*, about 1590, Cicely, da. of William BILLINGSLEY. She *d.* at Aldermanbury, 5 & was *bur.* 6 Aug. 1614, at St Mary's, Aldermanbury. Fun. certif. in Coll. of Arms 1 Sep. 1614. He was *bur.* 11 Aug. 1616, (*b*) at St. Mary's afsd. Fun. certif. in Coll. of Arms (I., xvi., 364). (*b*) Will dat. 10 & pr. 12 Aug. 1616 (76 Cope), in which he leaves £300 among his kindred both on his Father's and Mother's side.

ARMS. *Gu.*, 3 stirrups, leathered and buckled, *or;* a mullet for difference.

ISSUE.

I. SIR CLEMENT SCUDAMORE, 1st son, of Durham, co. Hertford [*sic* in Fun. cert. but *qy.* if not "Hereford"], Sheriff for co. Hereford. *Knighted* 19 July 1624. He *m.* before Aug. 1616 (but "as yet" no issue), Barbara, da. of Richard PAGE, of Hendon in Harrow, co. Midx. He *d.* at Westminster, 26 June 1633, and was *bur.* the same day at St Mary's afsd. Funeral certificate (I., xxiv., 10) in the Coll. of Arms. Admon. June 1633, and Jany 1641, in the court of the Dean and chapter of Westm. His widow was *bur.* as afsd. 17 Jan. 1664/5. Will dat 3 June 1664, pr. 18 Jan. 1664/5, by her brother, John PAGE, of Hendon (8 Hyde). They had issue (1) ANTHONY SCUDAMORE, *d.* young, & was *bur.* 12 Nov. 1616, at St Mary's afsd.; (2) CLEMENT SCUDAMORE, aged 14 in 1633, *m.* before June 1664, he & his wife being then living; (3) WILLIAM SCUDAMORE, *m.* before June 1664, he & his wife being then living; (4) THOMAS SCUDAMORE, aged 7, in 1633, living June 1664.

II. JOHN SCUDAMORE, *bap.* 29 May 1595, at St Mary's, Aldermanbury. He appears to have *d.* unm., and to have been *bur.* 8 Feb. 1647/8, at St Mary's afsd.

1606-07; 4 and 5 James 1.

M. SIR JOHN WATTS, *Clothworker;* see below.

S. WILLIAM WALTHALL, *Mercer;* see below.

S. JOHN LEMAN, *Fishmonger*, who was **M.** 1616-17; see under that date.

(*a*) See note *sub* "Pemberton, **M.** 1610-11" as to the admissions at Grays Inn on that day.

SIR JOHN WATTS, *Clothworker*, s. of Thomas Watts, of Buntingford, Herts, was *b.* about 1550; was **A.** of Aldersgate, 26 Oct. 1594 (for 8 years); of Tower, 21 April 1601; of Aldersgate (again) 29 May 1605, and of Langbourn, 28 Jany 1605/6; **S.** 1596-97; was *Knighted* (with 17 (*a*) other Aldermen) 26 July 1603; **M.** 1606-07. During his Mayoralty he entertained the King and a vast company, 12 June, 1607, at his house next the hall of the Clothworkers, of which Company the King (*b*) was made free. He *m.* about 1574-75, Margaret, (*c*), 3^d da. of Sir James HAWES, *Clothworker*, sometime (1574-75) **M.**, by Audrey, da. of John COPWOOD. She apparently was dead before May 1613. He purchased the Manor of Mardocks in Ware, Herts, in which parish he was *bur.* 7 Sep. 1616. Funeral certif. (no written entry, but arms only) (I., xvi., 134) in the Coll. of Arms. Will, as of St Dustans-in-the-East, London, dat. 20 May 1613, pr., 24 Sep. 1616 (129 Cope), by his son John Watts.

ARMS. *Arg.*, 2 bars, *azure*, in chief 3 pellets.

ISSUE,

of whom 6 sons and 4 daughters (as under) are mentioned in his will, *viz.* :—

I. SIR JOHN WATTS, of Ware afsd., son & heir, who served at the Expedition to Calais, in 1625, being *Knighted* at Plymouth, 22 Dec. 1625. He *m.* Mary, da. of Thomas BAYNING, of Suffolk, by whom he had 5 sons & 5 daughters, of whom the eldest son (another Sir) John Watts entered his pedigree at the Visitation of Herts in 1634 (having then 2 children, *viz.*, John, aged 4 years, & Mary); was subsequently (23 Sep. 1645) *Knighted* at Chirk Castle (of which he was Governor), and, having sold the family estate at Ware, was living, a Widower, (*d*) in April 1674, at Tewin, Herts. "Sir John Watts, the Elder," was *bur.* 1 Dec. 1649, at Ware. His will (in which he mentions his wife Mary; his sons, John, James, Paul, and Edward; his second da., Magdalen Watts, and his sons-in-law, Mr George HANGER, Mr Roger KILVERT, & Mr William DAY) is dat. 10 July 1647, and proved 5 March 1653/4 (192 Alchin).

(*a*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET," **M.**, 1603-04.

(*b*) The King "on that occasion made a grant to the Company of two brace of bucks annually for ever". Allen's "*London*" (1827), vol. i., p. 324.

(*c*) Of her two sisters (1) Elizabeth, *m.* Thomas Wilford, Chamberlain of London, and (2) Mary, *m.* (as her second husband) Sir Robert Lee, **M.** 1602-03. The pedigree of Hawes is in the Visit. of London, 1633-34.

(*d*) Mar. Lic. (Fac.) 18 April, 1674, for Sir John Watts, Kn^t, of Tewin, Herts, Widr, and Jane Waddington, of Plaistow, Essex, widow. The *Admon.* of this Lady, as of Tewin, Herts. dat. 16 June 1681, was granted to her da., Margaret Jacob, *alias* Waddington, wife of Robert Jacob. There is a baptism at Ware, 7 May 1640, of George Watts, son of Sir John Watts and *Frances*, which indicates that this Sir John (besides his first wife, *Mary*, mentioned in the Visit. of 1634) had a second wife, Frances, who must have *d.* before 1674.

II. WILLIAM WATTS, who was of the Middle Temple, aged 28, and a Bachelor, 24 Jany 1606/7, when he had lic. (London) to marry Elizabeth (aged 17), da. of William ANGELL, *Fishmonger*, of St Nicholas Olave, Bread Street, London. He was living 1613.

III. RICHARD WATTS, who inherited lands at Munden, Herts. He *m.* Agnes, da. of Richard MACKWORTH, of Betton, Salop, by Dorothy, da. of Laurence CRANAGE, of Cotton, co. Chester. He was *bur.* 15 May 1635, at St Barth. the Less, London.

IV. GEOFFREY WATTS, who inherited lands at Hennam, co. Essex.

V. THOMAS WATTS, of Thundridge, Herts, who *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Nicholas VAVASOUR, of Waltham Cross, co. Essex, by whom he had 4 sons & 5 daughters, living in 1634, when he entered his pedigree in the Heralds' Visit. of Herts of that year. He very probably is the "Thomas Watts, of Hitchin, Herts," as to whose goods admon. was granted 9 May 1654, to Elizabeth Watts, widow, the relict.

VI. JOHN WATTS, youngest son. He left a da. & h., Elizabeth, who *m.* Henry DARLEY, of Buttercrambe, co. York, M.P. for Aldboro, 1628-29, for Northallerton ("Rump" Parl.) 1641-53, and for co. York 1656-58. See Hunter's "*Fam. Min*".

I. MARGARET, *m.*, firstly, before 1613, Rev. Gregory DUCKETT, D.D. She *m.* secondly, Rev. Giles BURY, Parson of Bradwell, co. Essex.

II. AUDREY, *m.* William LYNNE, of Warmingford, co. Essex, by whom she had issue living in 1613.

III. MARY, *m.* (——) GOODMAN, before 1613.

IV. MAGDALEN, *m.* firstly, before 1613, William BRYAN, of Wrotham, co. Kent, who was living 1619. She *m.* secondly, before 1634 (*a*) (as his third wife), Sir Henry APPLETON, 2^d Bart. (who *d.* in or before Nov. 1649), & was *bur.* 1638, at South Bemflet, co. Essex.

WILLIAM WALTHALL, *Mercer*, 3^d son of Roger Walthall, of the city of Chester (*b*), was A. of Farringdon Without, 30 July 1605, till his death in Sep. 1608; S. 1606-07. His residence was in Gracechurch Street, London, and at Hackney, Midx. He *m.* firstly, Mary, da. of (——), by whom he had no issue. She was *bur.* 1 Aug. 1578. (*c*)

(*a*) Visit. of Herts, 1634, *sub* "WATTS".

(*b*) His mother, in all probability, was the "Mrs. Marion Walthall, widow of Mr. Roger Walthall; yers 94," who was *bur.* at St. Peter's, Cornhill, 13 Nov. 1590. His eldest br., Anthony Walthall, was a merchant of London, as also was his second brother, Thomas Walthall, *Mercer*, who was *bur.* at St. Peter's afsd 14 May 1612, aged 75, whose son, John Walthall, entered & signed his pedigree in the Visit. of London, 1633-34.

(*c*) The Parish Register of St. Peter, Cornhill, records these Burials, *viz.*, 1578, Aug. 1, "Mrs Mary Walthall, wife of Mr William Walthall, Mercer". 1591, Aug. 21, "Mrs Dina Walthall, wif of Mr Wm Walthall, Mercer, a vertuous yong woman, religious and good to ye poor; pit in ye south cha.; 30". 1601/2, Feb. 16, "Mrs Cisly Walthall, of the age of 50 yeares, the wif of Mr William Walthall, Deputie, a woman godly and charitable. Her pit is in the vault wheare Syr William Bowyer is." 1608, Sep. 2, "Mr William Wallthall, Alderman, and free of the Mearcers, dwelling in Gratious streete". See also note "b." above.

He *m.* secondly, in or before 1583, Diana, da. of William BRISTOW, of London. She was *bur.* 21 Aug. 1591, aged 30. (*b*) He *m.* thirdly (Lic. Lond.), 30 Jan. 1591/2, at St. Magnus' London (*a*), Cicely, widow of John AUDLEY, *Grocer*, of the same. She was *bur.* 16 Feb. 1601/2.(*b*). He *m.* fourthly (Lic. London), 31 March 1606, at Hackney, Margaret, widow of Sir Richard GODDARD, A. of London (S. 1596-97), relict, formerly, of Giles GARTON, of London, da. of (——) STAPLE, also of London. He was *bur.* from Gracechurch Street, 2 Sep. 1608. (*b*) Will dat. 25 March 1607, to 16 July 1608, pr. 22 Sep. 1608 (83 Windebanck). His widow *m.* (for her 4th husband), 29 Aug. 1614, at Hackney, Otho NICCOLLSON, "Esquire," who *d.* before 25 May 1627. Her will, dat. 25 May 1627, to 5 Nov. 1628, was proved 15 Jany 1629/30, by Giles Garton, her eldest son (3 Scroope).

ISSUE.

(By second wife, Diana.)

I. THOMAS WALTHALL, *b.* 10 & *bap.* 14 July 1583 (*b*); *bur.* 23 Sep. following. (*b*)

II. WILLIAM WALTHALL, *b.* 11 and *bap.* 17 Dec. 1587 (*b*); *d.* young before 1612.

III. THOMAS WALTHALL, "of London, Esq.," son and heir; *b.* 30 May & *bap.* 1 June 1589, (*b*) *m.* about 1610, Anne, da. of Arthur NEEDHAM, of London, by whom he had two daughters (1) ANNE and (2) ELIZABETH, living 1612.

IV. LUKE WALTHALL, Merchant, of London, & one of the captains of that city, 2d surv. son, *b.* 16 & *bap.* 25 Oct. 1590, (*b*) was of Stratford Langthorne, co. Essex, and entered his pedigree in the Visitation of that county, 1612. He *m.* (Lic. London, 12 Feb. 1610/1) Mary, da. of Humphrey BASSE, of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, Merchant of London; by whom he had (1) WILLIAM WALTHALL, *b.* 21 Feb. & *bap.* 1 March 1613/4, (*b*) and (2) MARY, *b.* 19 & *bap.* 28 Feb. 1612/3. (*b*)

1. ELIZABETH, *b.* 7 & *bap.* 15 Jan. 1584/5; (*b*) *m.* 25 April 1603, at Hackney, Arthur ROBINSON, of London, Merchant, who was living Sep. 1608. She was *bur.* 12 Oct. 1612, at St. Peter's, Cornhill, afsd. (*b*)

2. MARGARET, *b.* 24 & *bap.* 30 Oct. 1586; (*b*) *m.* 20 Feb. 1603/4 (Lic. London), at Hackney, Adrian MOORE, of St. Antholin's, London, *Haberdasher.*

3. KATHARINE, *b.* 29 June & *bap.* 4 July 1591; (*b*) *bur.* 30 June 1592, aged one year. (*b*)

(*a*) The name in the register is "William W*alter*" (*Ex-inform.* W. J. Harvey).
(*b*) Parish Register of St Peter, Cornhill, London.

(By third wife, Cicely.)

V. JOHN WALTHALL, *b.* 20 and *bap.* 25 June 1592: (*a*) not mentioned in the Visit. of Essex in 1612. The burial of "Mr. John Walthall, Esq.," at St Peter's, Cornhill, 31 Oct. 1654, (*a*) may, possibly, refer to him.

4. ANNE, *b.* 24 & *bap.* 29 July 1593 (*a*).

ARMS. *Or*, a chevron, *vert*, between 3 falcons close, *sa.*

1607-08; 5 and 6 James I.

M. SIR HENRY ROWE, *Mercer;* see below.
S. GEOFFREY ELWES, *Merchant Taylor;* see below.
S. NICHOLAS STYLE, *Grocer;* see below.

SIR HENRY ROWE, *Mercer*, 2d s. of Sir Thomas ROWE, (*b*) of Higham Hall, in Walthamstow, Essex, and of Hackney, Midx., Cit. & *Merchant Taylor* (sometime, 1568-69, **M.** of London), by Mary, da. of Sir John GRESHAM, *Mercer* (sometime, 1547-48, **M.** of London), was *b.* 1544; was **A.** of Coleman Street, 12 July 1596, but transferred to Cornhill, 7 Oct. 1611, till his death in 1612; **S.** 1597-98; was *Knighted*, with 17 (*c*) other Aldermen, 26 July 1603; **M.** 1607-08. He *m.* (Lic. Lond., 12 Dec. 1573), Susanna, da. of Thomas KIGHLEY, (*d*) of Grays Thurrock, Essex. She was *bur.* 31 Jany 1609/10. (*e*) He *d.* 12 Nov., & was *bur.* 17 December 1612, (*e*) aged 68. M.I. His will dat. 10, pr. 20 Nov. 1612 (96 Fenner).

In Strype's continuation of Stow's "*London*" his monument is thus described: "In the church of Hackney, in a chapel south of the Communion table, the monument of SIR HENRY ROW and his Lady, represented in *effigie*, kneeling; before him a head-piece and gauntlet; before her a bible.

(*a*) Parish Register of St Peter, Cornhill, London.

(*b*) This Sir Thomas Rowe was first cousin to Sir William Rowe, *Ironmonger*, sometime, 1592-93, **M.** of London, whose father, Thomas Rowe, of Penshurst, Kent, was br. to Robert Rowe, of Clapham, Beds, Cit. and *Merchant Taylor*, of London, the father of the said Sir Thomas (**M.** 1568-69), who was (as stated in the text) the father of Sir Henry Rowe **M.** 1607-08. There is an elaborate pedigree of Rowe, recorded (I. ix., fo 58, etc.) in the Coll. of Arms; and there are printed pedigrees in Robinson's "*Hackney*" (vol. ii., p. 11), Nicholl's "*Ironmongers' Company*," etc.

(*c*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET," **M.**, 1603-04.

(*d*) The arms of Kighly, of Grays Thurrock, *Arg.*, a fess, *sa.*, with a mullet for difference, are recorded in the Visit. of Essex, 1634.

(*e*) Parish Register of Hackney.

"Here, under fine of Adam's first defection,
Rests, in the hope of happy resurrection,
SIR HENRY ROW, son of SIR THOMAS ROW,
And of DAME MARY, his dear yoke-fellow;
Knight and right worthy (as his Father late)
Lord Mayor of London, with his vertuous mate,
DAME SUSAN, *his* twice fifteen years and seven;
Their issue five, surviving of eleven;
Four na-med here, in these four names fore past,
The fifth is found, if Eccho sound the last. (*a*)
Sad orphans all, but most their Heir (most debtor)
Who built them this—but in his heart a better.

Pie obiit, anno salutis 1612, *die Novembr.* 12,
ætatis 68."

Underneath, are, kneeling, six [*sic*] figures, *viz.*, 3 [*sic*] sons and 3 daughters." The arms there given are (with many quarterings) more correctly described in Lysons' "*Environs of London*". See note (*b*) next below. This monument is engraven in Robinson's "*Hackney*".

ARMS. *Arg.*, on a chevron, *azure*, between 3 trefoils slipped, party per pale, *gu.* and *vert.*, 3 bezants. (*b*)

ISSUE.

11 children, of whom 2 sons & 3 daughters survived him, as under:

I. SIR HENRY ROWE (the Younger), of Shacklewell, in Hackney, son & heir; *Knighted* 10 Sep., 1617, at Woodstock. He *m.*, in or before 1610, Sarah, da. & coheir of Giles DUNCOMBE, of London. She *d.* 8 & was *bur.* 26 March 1657. (*c*) He *d.* 22 Oct. & was *bur.* 1 Nov. 1660 (*c*). Will dat. 20 May & pr. 9 July 1660 (101 Laud). Besides daughters & several sons who died in infancy, he had three sons, *viz.*, [1] HENRY ROWE, *b.* before Nov. 1612; who *m.* in May 1633, Katherine, da. & heir of Edward WOODYER, of Cookham, Berks, and *d.*, *vitâ patris*, 6, being *bur.* 30 Nov. 1654, (*c*) having had 12 children, of whom HENRY ROWE, *bap.* 18 April 1634, succeeded his Grandfather in the estate of Shacklewell in 1660, and *d.* 15, being *bur.* 17 Aug. 1670, (*c*), having *m.*, 5 June 1657, at St Martins-in-the-fields, co. Middx., Warwick, da. of

(*a*) These *four* were HENRY, THOMAS, MARY, and SUSAN (all of which names are given above), the last name (Susan) making, if sounded by Echo [Sus-*An*] the name of the fifth child, *i.e.*, ANN.

(*b*) It is to be noted that on the monument at Hackney there is a shield of 10 quarterings, of which [1] *Gu.*, a quatrefoil, *or*, [2] *arg.*, a chevron, *azure*, between 3 trefoils, etc., are (apparently) *both* for the coat of ROWE. A full account of these quarterings is in Lysons' "*Environs of London*," Edit. 1795, vol. ii., p. 464, note 69.

(*c*) See Parish Registers of Hackney.

Deodatus STAFFERTON, of Eversley, Hants, which WARWICK ROWE *d.* at St John's, Hackney, a widow, administration of her goods being granted to MARGARET ROWE,(*a*) her daughter. [2] SIR THOMAS ROWE, of Swarford, Oxon, 2d, but 1st surv. son at his Father's death; aged 63, in 1675, when he entered his pedigree in the Visit. of Oxon. He *m.* Ann, da. of Anthony LANGTON, of Littleton, co. Worcester, & was *bur.* 19 Nov. 1685, (*b*) leaving, besides numerous daughters, three sons, *viz.*, (1) SIR THOMAS ROWE, of Muswell Hill, Midx., *bap.*, 14 June 1640,(*b*) & *bur.* 25 Feb. 1695/6,(*b*) leaving issue;(*c*) (2) ANTHONY ROWE, of Muswell Hill afsd., Clerk of the Green Cloth, died s.p.m.,(*d*) & was *bur.* 9 Sep. 1704,(*b*) and (3) HENRY ROWE, who *d.* s.p. & who probably is the "Col. Henry Rowe," *bur.* 26 Feb. 1706/7.(*b*) [3] ROBERT ROWE, youngest son, *bap.* 10 April 1626,(*b*) who *m.*, in or before 1652, Margaret, by whom he had issue.(*e*) Both were living May 1660, and probably much later.

II. THOMAS ROWE, *bap.* 24 Nov. 1583, at Hackney; *died* unm. at Stode, in Germany, 25 Oct. 1620, and was *bur.* 25 Jany 1620/1, at Hackney. Funeral certif. (I. xxii., 39) in Coll. of Arms.(*f*)

(*a*) This Margaret was *b.* 12 & *bap.* 26 March 1673 at Hackney, where her brother Thomas was also *bap.* 31 Oct. 1664. It seems probable that HENRY ROWE, who represented the family in 1700 (about which time he sold the estate of Shacklewell to the Tyssen family), was another brother, in which case he would answer to the *heir male*, on whom the Shacklewell estate was strictly entailed by Sir Henry Rowe (the Younger) in his will of 1660. Henry Rowe, the vendor of the estate, is supposed by Lysons ("*Environs of London*," Edit. 1795, vol. ii., p. 487), to have been "the son of Robert Rowe, Esq., grandson of the last Sir Henry," *viz.*, "Henry, s. of Robert Rowe, Esq., & Margaret," *b.* 27 Nov., & *bap.* at Hackney, 14 Dec. 1652. This Robert, however, is called *youngest* son in the will (1660) of Sir Henry Rowe, while the said child was evidently *bur.* at Hackney on 19 Sept. 1654, as "Henry, first born son of Robert Rowe, Esq., in the vault". The burials of the name of Rowe from 1700 till 1800 are as under: 1704, Sep. 9, "Anthony Rowe, Esq."; 1704, Dec. 1, "Thomas Row, Esq."; 1706/7, Feb. 26, Coll. Henry Row, in Rowe's vault; 1726, Dec. 24, Mrs. Mary Rowe, widow, from Greenwich, in Rowe's vault; 1728/9, Jany 12, Mary Rowe, widow, and Clapton almswoman; 1731/2, March 23, Mary Rowe, Spinster, from ye Spittle; and 1758, Sep. 6, Thomas Row. It is to be observed that the issue male of Sir Thomas Rowe, of Swarford, Oxon (*second* son of Sir Henry Rowe, the Younger), was certainly in existence as late as Feb., 1706/7 (when Col. Henry Rowe, his younger son, died unm.), and that such issue would come *before* that of Robert Rowe (the *youngest* son of the said Sir Henry), the conjectured father of Henry Rowe the vendor. This Henry Rowe (the vendor) was living in extreme want as late as 1715, having had relief from the parish in 1706, 1708, and 1710.

(*b*) Parish Register of Hackney.

(*c*) In his will, dat. 10 March 1693/4, and pr. 17 March 1605/6, he mentions [only] one son, Thomas Rowe (who proved the will), and one da., "Jenny". These two, with their brother, Duncombe Rowe, are also mentioned in the will of their Grandfather, Sir Thomas Rowe, the Elder, dat. 3 Nov. 1685, & pr. 24 Dec. 1686; Thomas & Duncombe being also mentioned in the Visit. of Oxon. Norton & John, sons of Thomas Rowe & Mary, were bap. respectively 10 June 1668, and 23 Aug. 1669, at Hackney.

(*d*) Mary, the eldest of his three daughters & coheirs was ancestress, by her husband, Trevor (Hill), 1st Viscount Hillsborough, of the Marquesses of Downshire, to whom the vault of the Rowe family, at Hackney, still belongs.

(*e*) Of his children, one son, Henry (as to whom see note "a." above), & 4 daughters were bap. (14 Dec. 1652, to 18 Aug. 1659) at Hackney.

(*f*) There is a very curious document from him to his brother, Henry Rowe, and sister, Mrs. Susanna Holliday, among the Rawlinson MSS. at the Bodleian Library (MS. 143). It relates to a charge of misdealing with £6000 and of general ill-living, which caused his father to refuse him his blessing, and is full of reproaches for the unkindness of his said brother and sister [*Ex inform.* W. J. Harvey].

I. MARY; *m.*, about 1524, Francis NEWBURY, of Wolfines, Berks, and was living in 1612. He *d.* about 1651, and was *bur.* at White Waltham. They had issue. Pedigree in the Visit. of Worcestershire, 1682.(*a*).

II. SUSAN, *bap.* 19 Sep. 1582, at Hackney; *m.* firstly, before 1607, William HALLIDAY, or HOLLIDAY, *Mercer*, A. of London, and S. 1617-18 (whom see, under that date), who *d.* 14 March 1623, aged 58.

III. ANNE, *bap.* 8 Oct. 1588, at Hackney; living unm. 1612; *m.* Deodatus STAFFERTON, (*b*) of Eversley in Heckfield, Hants.

GEOFFREY ELWES, (*c*) *Merchant Tailor*, 4th son of William ELWES, HELWIS, or HELWISH, (*d*) of Askham Notts, by Margaret, da. of (——) LIVESEY, of East Markham, in that county, was *bap.* at Askham, 17 June 1541; was Master of the Merchant Taylors' Company, 1604-05; A. of Farringdon within, 14 Dec. 1605, removing to Walbrook, 9 Jany 1610/1; S. 1607-08. He resided in the parish of St Mary Bothaw, London, where (1572-94) his children were baptised. He *m.* there, 19 Feb. 1570, (*e*) Elizabeth, da. of Robert GABOTT, of Acton Burnell, Salop, & of London, by Mary, da. of (——) AVIS, of Reading, Berks. He was *bur.* 14 May 1616, (*e*) aged 75. Will dat. 8 & pr. 17 April 1616 (36 Cope) (*f*). His widow, who was *b.* at Acton Burnell, & who had become sole heir to her brother, Henry Gabott, of Rainham, Essex, Merchant of London (on his death, s.p. 2 Sept. 1610), *d.* at Woodford, Essex, 11 Nov. 1625, and was *bur.* there. Will dat. 4 March 1621, pr. 26 Nov. 1625 (118 Clark). Funeral certif. in the Coll. of Arms. (*f*).

ARMS. *Or*, a fess, *azure*, over all a bend, *gu.*; a mullet, *arg.*, for difference. (*g*).

(*a*) In this pedigree their 4th son, James, is said to have died unm. "*at Shacklewell*". He was *bap.* 2 Nov. 1607, at Hackney, and *bur.* there 14 Aug. 1656, as "Mr. James Newberry, from Sir Henry Rowe's, in ye valte".

(*b*) There is an extensive pedigree of Staverton in Berry's "*Hampshire Pedigrees*," but no *Deodatus* Staverton is mentioned thereon, tho' there are two of the (kindred) name of Theodosius.

(*c*) The genealogical part of this notice is taken from an elaborate pedigree of the family, by J. E. Cussans (author of Cussans' "*History of Hertfordshire*") in "*Misc. Gen. et Her.*," New Series, iv., pp. 133-136.

(*d*) The 1st s. of this William was John Elwes, of Saundby, Notts (*bur.* there 1599), who was father of the notorious Sir Gervase Elwes, Lieut. of the Tower of London, executed 25 Nov. 1615, for alleged complicity in the murder of Sir Thomas Overbury.

(*e*) Parish Register of St. Mary Bothaw, otherwise St. Swithin, London.

(*f*) Printed in "*Misc. Gen. et Her.*," O.S., vol. i. p. 72, and vol. ii. p. 2.

(*g*) These arms, quartering those of Gabott (*Gu.*, a griffin segreant, *or*, holding in pale a banner, *arg.*, charged with a double-headed eagle displayed, *sa.*, the staff of the banner being compony of *arg.* and *sa.*) are in the Visit. of London, 1634, where, also, are pedigrees entered & signed by John Elwes and Sir Gervase Elwes, two of the sons of the Sheriff.

ISSUE.

Besides three children (*viz.*, Thomas, *bap.* 6 Sept. 1572, (*a*); Elizbeth, *bap.* 8 Aug. 1591, (*a*) and William) who died before him.

I. JOHN ELWES, of London, *bap.* 8 Nov. 1573, (*a*) entered his pedigree in the Visit. of London, 1634. He *m.*, before 1622, Elizabeth, da. of Roger HOBBES, of Weybridge, co. Surrey. He *d.* 1645, having had issue—(I.) GEOFFREY ELWES; (II.) THOMAS ELWES, a twin with John; (III.) JOHN ELWES, a twin with Thomas; (IV.) GERVASE ELWES. (1) ELIZABETH, living March 1621/2; (*b*) (2) SUSAN; all six living in 1634.

II. EDWARD ELWES, of London, *bap.* 23 May 1575 (*a*); living March 1621/2; (*b*) *m.* Susan, da. of Richard CRESWELL, of Barneshurst, co. Stafford, and *d.* before 1634. He had issue—(I.) GEOFFREY ELWES, *bur.* 7 April 1612; (*a*) (II.) HENRY ELWES, living March 1621/2, (*b*) and Feb. 1656/7; (1) ELIZABETH, *m.* 16 July 1632, at Kensington, Sir Thomas HELE, Bart., who *d.* Nov. 1670; (2) SUSAN. His widow *m.*, as his second wife, Sir John CURSON, Bart., of Waterperry, Oxon, who was *bur.* there 15 Jan. 1655. Her admon. 7 Feb. 1656/7.

III. SYLVIUS, or SILVESTER, ELWES, *bap.* 26 Sep. 1576; (*a*) living 1621.

IV. HENRY ELWES, of London, *bap.* 27 Nov. 1580; (*a*) *m.* before 4 March 1621/2, Elizabeth, 3d da. of William GORE, **S.** 1615-16, by Joane, da. of Sir John LEE, **M.** 1602-03. He *d.* 1639, having had issue, besides William, who *d.* young (1) a da., ELIZABETH, who *m.*, as his first wife, Sir Charles LEE, of Billesley, co. Warwick (who was *bur.* 18 Oct. 1700, at Edmonton, aged 80), and *d.* 1652, leaving issue; and (2) SIR JOHN ELWES, of Barton Court, Berks, only surv. son, who entered his ped. in the Visitation of Berks, 23 March 1664, being then 38, & the father of 8 sons & one da., by Constance, da. & coheir of Sir John DARELL, of Barton Court afsd. This Constance was *bur.* 29 Nov. 1664, at Kentbury, Berks, and a second wife (afterwards his widow) Sarah, was *bur.* 19 Nov. 1692, at Bedwyn, Wilts; Sir John himself being *bur.* 9 Jan. 1680/1, at Hungerford.

V. SIR GERVASE ELWES, of London, *bap.* 29 April 1581; (*a*) *Knighted* at Whitehall, 26 April 1629; elected **A.** of Cordwainer 15 but discharged 18 June 1629, on being fined £500. He entered his pedigree in the Visit. of London, 1634, He *m.*, before 1628, Frances, da. of Sir Robert LEE, of Billesley, co. Warwick (2d s. of Sir Robert LEE, **M.** 1602-03) by Anne, da. of Sir Thomas LOWE, **M.** 1604-05. His will was pr. 15 April 1653. He had issue—(I.) SIR GERVASE ELWES, Bart., *bap.* 21 Aug. 1628, (*a*) who was *cr.* a Baronet, 22 June 1660, as of Stoke, co. Suffolk,

(*a*) Parish Register of St. Mary Bothaw, otherwise St. Swithin, London.
(*b*) Mentioned in the will of Elizabeth Elwes, dat. March 1621/2, pr. Nov. 1625.

& who *d.* May 1705, being ancestor of the succeeding Baronets, a dignity which (probably) became *extinct* 26 Nov. 1778; (II.) ROBERT ELWES, living 1634, who *d.* s.p. 1670; (III.) JEREMY ELWES, who *d.* 1697; (IV.) SIR JOHN ELWES, of Grove House, in Fulham, co. Midx.; born after 1634; who *d.* s.p. 1702.

VI. JEREMY ELWES, of Broxbourne, Herts, and of Roxby, co. Lincoln; *bap.* 15 Nov. 1584; (*a*) entered his pedigree in the Visitation of Herts, 1634. He *m.* Mary, da. of James MORLEY, one of the six Clerks in Chancery. He, whose will was pr. 31 Jan. 1653/4, is ancestor of the family of Cary-Elwes, of Great Billing, co. Northampton and of Roxby afsd.

1. MARY, *bap.* 27 Nov. 1586, (*a*) *m.* Thomas PLOMER, of London, both of them being living March 1621/2 (*b*).

2. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 12 May 1594, (*a*) living unm. in 1616.

NICHOLAS STYLE, *Grocer* (younger brother of Oliver STYLE, **S.** July to Nov. 1605), was 4th but 3d surv. son of Sir Humphrey STYLE, of Langley in Beckenham, co. Kent, by his first wife, Bridget, da. of Sir Thomas BALDRIE, **M.** 1523-24. He was *b.* at Langley afsd., about 1545; was **A.** of Aldersgate, 12 Feb. 1605/6 till his death 16 Nov. 1615. He appears to have resided first in the parish of St Martin Outwich, & subsequently, 1580-90, in that of St Mary Wolnoth, and St Margaret, Lothbury, London. He purchased the manor of Parris, in Westerham, co. Kent, where his posterity resided for many years. He *m.* (Lic. Lond., 18 Nov. 1575) Gertrude, da. of Edward BRIGHT, (*c*) of St Martins Outwich. He *d.* 16 Nov. and was *bur.* 14 Dec. 1615, at St Margaret's, Lothbury. M.I. Funeral certif. (I., xvi., 375), in Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 16 Feb. 1613/4, proved 8 Jany 1615/6 (2 Cope). His widow was *bur.* with him 24 March 1634/5. (*d*). Her will dat. 24 Jany 1634/5, pr. 28 March 1635 (30 Sadler).

His "*small monument*" at St Margaret's, Lothbury, according to Strype's edit. of Stow's "*London*," then "*newly erected in the east end of the quire*," contained the following inscription: "Here resteth in hope of a joyfull resurrection the body of NICHOLAS STYLE, late Alderman of London, who was borne at Langley, in the parish of Beckingham, in the county of Kent; the son of Humfrey STYLE, Knight, and of Dame Bridget, his wife. He married Gertrude, the daughter of Thomas [should be Edward] BRIGHT, of London, *Ironmonger*, with whom hee lived most lovingly and faithfully

(*a*) Parish Register of St. Mary Bothaw, otherwise St. Swithin, London.

(*b*) Mentioned in the will of Elizabeth Elwes, dat. March 1621/2, pr. Nov. 1625.

(*c*) The arms of Bright given in the Visit. of London, 1568 (as edited by the Harl. Soc., with continuations), are *Sa.*, on a bend between 3 mullets, 2 and 1, *arg.*, 3 cross crosslets fitchée, *of the field*.

(*d*) Alice Bright, one of her sisters, *m.* (Lic. 1 Feb., 1566/7) Sir Thomas Cambell, **M.** 1609-10.

the space of forty yeares; and by her had three sonnes and foure daughters; of whom remained living at his decease one sonne, Humfrey, and one daughter, Mary. He dyed the sixteenth day of November, *An. Dom.* 1615."

ARMS. *Sa*, a fess. *or*, fretty *of the field*, between three fleur-de-lis, *of the second*, the whole within a bordure, also *or*.

ISSUE

(besides a child still born 30 April 1577).

I. HUMPHREY STYLE, of Westerham afsd., only s. & h., *bap.* 1 Nov. 1581, at St Mary's Wolnoth. He entered & signed his pedigree in the Visitation of Kent, 1619. He *m.* firstly, Sarah, da. of Randall MANNING, of St Swithin's, London, who *d.* 11 Jan. 1611 (Fun. certificate [I., xvi., 158] in the Coll. of Arms) at which date she, also, was dead s.p. He *m.* secondly, Elizabeth, da. of Thomas BOOTHBY of London, Merchant. She was living 1634, having had issue—(I.) NICHOLAS STYLE, aged 7 in 1619 who proved his Grandmother's will, 28 March 1635; (II.) THOMAS STYLE, living 1619 and 1634; (III.) HUMPHREY STYLE, living 1619 and 1634; (1) GERTRUDE, living 1615, 1619 and 1634; (2) ELIZABETH, living 1615, 1619 and 1634; (3) MARY, living 1619 and 1634; (4) MARTHA, *bap.* 30 Dec. 1624; living 1634.

1. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 3 Jan. 1584/5 at St Mary's Wolnoth afsd.; *bur.* there 16 Oct. 1587.

2. MARY, *bap.* 3 April 1586 at St Mary's Wolnoth afsd.; *m.* (Lic. London, 8 May 1605) Simon LAWRENCE, of St Olave's Old Jewry, London, *Grocer*, and had issue.

3. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 26 May 1588 at St Mary's Wolnoth afsd.; *bur.* 5 April 1591, at St Margaret's, Lothbury.

1608-09; 6 and 7 James I.

M. SIR HUMPHREY WELD, *Grocer*. See below.

S. GEORGE BOLLES, *Grocer*, who was **M.** 1617-18. See under that date.

S. RICHARD FARRINGTON, *Clothworker*. See below.

SIR HUMPHREY WELD, (*a*) *Grocer*, 4th s. (*b*) of John Weld, of Eaton, co. Chester, by Joanna, da. of John FITZHUGH, of Congleton, in

(*a*) There is an interesting but somewhat mythological account of the Weld family (deduced from William Wilde, Sheriff of London, [1353], said to have been 9th in descent from "*Edric the Wild*") compiled by Frederick Aloysius Weld, Gov. of Tasmania. See Foley's "Records of the English Province of the Society of Jesus," 1879.

(*b*) Of his three brothers, (1) Robert Weld, of Eaton, co. Chester, entered his ped. in the Visit. of that county in 1580; was living 1586, and left issue. (2) Richard Weld, of Holt co. Chester, *d.* s.p. and was *bur.* at Tarporley as "a Popish Recusant," 20 Aug. 1626; and (3) John Weld, of London, *Haberdasher*, was father of John Weld, of Willey, Salop (ancestor of the family there settled), who was Town Clerk of London, and entered his pedigree in the Visit. of that City in 1633.

that county, was *b.* 1547; was **A.** of Farringdon within, 9 May 1598, and of Walbrook, 22 May 1604, till his death in 1610; **S.**, 1599-1600; was *knighted,* with 17 other (*a*) Aldermen, 26 July 1603; **M.**, 1608-09, during which period the gate of Aldgate was finished. President of Christ's Hospital, &c. He *m.* firstly, before 1580, Ann, widow of (—) STAPER, of London, da. of Nicholas WHELAR, of London, *Goldsmith,* by whom he had 7 children. He *m.* secondly, Mary, widow of Richard BRADGATE, of London, *Skinner* (who *d.* s.p. & whose will dat. 15 Oct. was pr. 3 Dec. 1589) 1st da. of Sir Stephen SLANY, sometime (1595-96) **M.**, by Margaret, da. of Gasper PHESANT. He *d.* 29 Nov. 1610, in his 64th year, & was *bur.* 3 Janv. 1610/1, at St Olave's Old Jewry, London. M.I. His will, dat. 1 May 1610, pr. 3 Dec. 1610 (99 Wingfield). His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* 26 April, & was *bur.* 27 May 1623, at St Olave's, afsd. Her funeral certificate (I., xxii., 27b) is in the College of Arms. Her will dat. 12 Feb. 1622/3, pr. 30 April 1623 (28 Swan).

The following inscription was on "a goodly tomb in the south isle" of St Olave's Old Jewry:

"HUMFRIDO WELD, Militi et nuper *Majori civitatis London* viro integerrimo, sanctissimo, summâ in Deum pietate, in homines fide ac comitate prædito; JOHANNES WELD, unicus filius et hæres hoc monumentum, pietatis ergo, mærens posuit. Habuit ex ANNA uxore, primâ filiâ NICHOLAI WHELER, Armigeri, filios duos, HUMFRIDUM, olim defunctum et JOANNEM, maritum FRANCISCÆ, filiæ GULIELMI WHITMORE, Armig., et quinque filias JOANNAM, nuptam ROBERTO BROOKE, de Cockfield, in com. Suff. militi; ANNAM, nuptam RICARDO CORBET, de Stoke-super-Terne, in com. Salop., Armigero; MARIAM, SARAM et ELIZABETHAM olim defunctas. Post cujus obitum duxit uxorem, MARIAM, filiam STEPHANI SLANI, Militis, adhuc. superstitem. Obiit 29 die Novembris, an. dom. 1610, ætatis suæ 64.

Quem tegit hoc marmor, quem cassum lumine flemus,
Abstulit una dies; *Quantum*, si forte requiris,
WELDUS erat nomen: *Major* celeberrimus *Urbis;*
Justitiæ splendor, veræ pietatis imago,
Religionis amans, ævi prudentia nostri,
Mens humilis, purusque animus, patiensque laborum,
Frons hilaris, faciles aures, pectusque fidele,
Os verax, mites oculi, gravitate refulgens
Vultus, cor placidum, studiosis dextra benigna;
Quos non instimulent? nobis reticentibus, ipsi
Incipient scopuli vivis sermonibus uti:
Justo, WELDE, minor si spes, si fama fuisset,
De te, WELDE, minor nostra querela foret."

(*a*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET," **M.** 1603-04.

ARMS. *Azure*, a fess, nebulée, between 3 crescents, *ermine;* a martlet for difference.

ISSUE.

By his first wife.

I. HUMPHREY WELD, who *d.* young, before 1610.

II. SIR JOHN WELD, of Arnolds, in Southgate, in the parish of Edmonton, Midx., 2d but only surv. son & heir. He, who was *knighted* (probably 5 July 1607 (*a*) at Whitehall) purchased the Manor of Barnet, Midx., in 1619, and several other estates. He *m.*, before 1608, Frances, sister of Sir George WHITMORE, sometime (1631-32) **M.**, da. of William WHITMORE, of London, Merchant, by Anne, da. of William BOND, **A.** of London. He was *bur.* 21 Feb. 1622/3, in the chapel at Arnolds, which he had built. Will dat. 23 Jany. 1622/3, pr. 8 Feb. 1622/3 (20 Swan). His widow *d.*, at a great age, at St Giles' in the fields (possibly at Weld House (*b*)) in 1657, and was *bur.* with her husband. Her will dat. 22 May 1656, pr. 6 Feb. 1656/7 (59 Ruthen). They had 4 sons and 5 daughters, *viz.*, (i.) THOMAS WELD, who *d.* young. (ii.) HUMPHREY WELD, heir to his father, who, in 1641, purchased the manor of Lulworth, co. Dorset, and was of Weld House, St Giles' in the fields in 1673. He *d.* in 1685, s.p.m., his only child Mary, COUNTESS OF CARLINGFORD, dying without issue in Nov. 1688. (iii.) SIR JOHN WELD, of Compton Bassett, Wilts, who *d.* 11 July 1674, leaving an only son, WILLIAM WELD, *b.* 1650, who succeeded to the estate of Lulworth, and *d.* 1698, being ancestor of the family there settled. (iv.) GEORGE WELD, who *d.* May 1696 s.p.m. (1) Anne, *b.* at Balmes, in Hoxton, & *bap.* 27 Sep. 1608, at Hackney; *m.* 13 Dec. 1632, at St Olave's Old Jewry (as second wife) Sir John CUTTS, Bart. of Childerley. (2) Mary, *m.* Thomas ALLEN, of Finchley, Midx. (3) Frances, *m.* 10 Jany 1637/8, at St Olave's afsd., George MARTIN, br. to Sir Henry Martin, of Bucks. (4) Margaret, *m.* 29 May 1634, at St Olave's afsd., Sir William BOWYER, Bart., of Denham, Bucks, who *d.* 2 Oct. 1679. She *d.* 8 Jany 1678, & was *bur.* at Denham. (5) Dorothy, *m.* (Lic. Vic.-Gen. 28 Sep. 1663) Edward PICKERING, Gent. of the Bedchamber, who *d.* 10 Jany 1707. She *d.* 24 Dec. 1707, aged 85, and was *bur.* at Lulworth.

I. JOANE, *m.*, before 1610 (as his first wife), Sir Robert BROOKE, of Cockfield, co. Suffolk, who was s. & h. of Robert BROOKE, **S.**, 1590-91. She *d.* s.p. 12 May 1618, aged 38, being *bur.* at Yoxford, in that county. He *m.* secondly, and was living 1623.

(*a*) "Sir John *Wilde*," [*Qy.* Welde] no county specified, was knighted that day, with "Sir George Paule, co. *Surrey*".

(*b*) The magnificent structure called Wild (more properly Weld), House, was built about 1630 for Sir Edward Stradling, and sold in 1651 to Humphrey Weld. It was subsequently let to the Spanish ambassador. Great and Little Wild Street were, in 1699, erected on its site.

II. ANNE, *m.* firstly, before 1610, Richard CORBETT, of Stoke-upon-Terne, Salop, who was then living. She *m.* secondly (settl. 24 Dec. 1617) Sir James STONEHOUSE, of Islington, Midx., whose will, dat. 13 Aug. 1631, was proved 4 Jany 1638/9 (15 Harvey). She was living 19 Feb. 1649/50, but was dead before 22 May 1656.

III. MARY
IV. SARAH } all died young, before 1610.
V. ELIZABETH

RICHARD FARRINGTON, *Clothworker,* 3^{d} son(*a*) of John FARRINGTON, of Chichester, Sussex, by Margaret his wife, was **A.** of Aldgate, 13 Oct. 1607; **S.** 1608-09. He resided in the parish of St Mary Aldermary, London, and had lands at Totteridge, Herts. He *m.* Mary, sister of Sir Stephen SOAME (**M.** 1598-99) and da. of Thomas SOAME, of Botley, Norfolk, by his first wife, Ann, sister of Francis KNIGHTON. He *d.* s.p. and was *bur.*, 26 June 1610, at St Mary Aldermary. Will dat. 14 June & proved 29 Sep. 1610 (82 Wingfield). His widow was *bur.* 31 March 1627 at St Mary's afsd. Her will, as "of Totteridge, Herts," dat. 15 May 1624, pr. 30 March 1627 (25 Skynner).

ARMS. *Argent,* a chevron, *purpure* (but in the Visit. of London of 1563, *gules*), between 3 leopards' heads, *sa.* (but in the Visit. afsd., *purpure*), a crescent for difference.

1609-10; 7 and 8 James I.

M. SIR THOMAS CAMBELL, *Ironmonger;* see below.

S. SEBASTIAN HARVEY, *Ironmonger,* who was **M.** 1618-19; see under that date.

S. WILLIAM COKAYNE, *Skinner,* who was **M.** 1619-20; see under that date.

SIR THOMAS CAMBELL, *Ironmonger,* (*b*) and twice (1604 and 1613) Master of that Company, was son of Robert Cambell, of Fulsham, co. Norfolk; was *b.* about 1535; was **A.** of Bridge without, 15 Nov. 1599, of Bread street, 23 April 1610, and of Coleman, 11 Oct. 1611, till

(*a*) Of his brothers, (1) John Farrington, who was also Cit. & *Clothworker* of London, *m.* Alice, da. of Sir Alexander Avenon (**M.** 1569-70), and entered his ped. in the Visit. of London in 1568, but *d.* before 1610; (2) George Farrington was a priest; (3) Robert Farrington, not mentioned in the said Visitation, but whose six children are mentioned in the will of the said Richard in 1610.

(*b*) He had a brother, Robert Cambell, who *d.* before him, leaving issue living 1612. This Robert was probably the Robert C. who was Master of the Ironmongers' Company in 1598.

his death in 1613. **S.** 1600-01; *knighted*, with 17 (*a*) other Aldermen, 26 July 1603; **M.** 1609-10. He had a house at Leytonstone, co. Essex, and founded a charity school at Barking in that county. He *m.* firstly (Lic. Lond. 1 Feb. 1566/7) Alice, da. of Edward BRIGHT, of St Martin's Outwich, Merchant of London. She *d.* 5 & was *bur.* 28 Jany 1606/7, at St Olave's Old Jewry, London. Her funeral certificate (I., xvi., 246) in the College of Arms. He *m.* secondly Anne, widow of (——), da. of Walter YOUNG, of London. He *d.* 13 Feb., & was *bur.* 16 March 1613/4, at St Olaves afsd., aged 78. M.I. Funeral cert. (I., xvi., 361) in the Coll. of Arms. Will dat 1 Sep. 1612, (*b*) pr. 12 March 1613/4 (22 Lawe). His second wife, by whom he had no issue, survived him.

The following inscription was "on a very fair and very costly tomb in the east end of the chancel" of St Olave's Old Jewry [with the remark (Stow's '*London*') that "Cambell bore a raven, proper,"], *viz.:*

"THOMAS CAMBELL, Eques, secundo Regis Jacobi, Civis London, ejusdem urbis Patricius et Prætor æquissimus et prudentissimus, domicilium sibi hoc in perpetuam memoriam dicatum habet; feliciter bis nuptus erat et ex primo conjugio filii nati sunt sex, filiæ septem; exinde vero nepotes trigenta novem; Quem cives privatim et publice honorifice omnes colebant. Annos autem 78 cum adimplesset, suorum et omnium honestorum cum luctu, fato concessit, 13 die Februarii, an. dom. 1613.

Transiit ad vivos, è vivis Pacis alumnus
  Justitiæ columen; qui decus inde suum
Extulit egregiè; pietatem cætera præter
  Dilexit; cultus religione, fide.
Non patrem tantum proles, sine murmure luctus
  Percipit; at vetuit mors superare modum;
Vulnus opemque ferens æquè, quid plangitis ultra?
  Angelus, en! factus, nec minor ante fuit.
Quæ potuit cuiquam optari mors, vitaque honore
  Fulta: et amicitiis inclita prole, fide.
Obtigit hæc, CAMBELLE, tibi, utraque scilicet annis
  Maturis, meriti et plenus amoris obis.
Digna viro tibi vita fuit, qui viveret ultra
  Dignaque mors vitâ sed meliora frui.
Terminus incertæ mors vitæ et certa salutis
  Spes promissa rapit, non colit ima fides."

(*a*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET," **M.** 1603-04.

(*b*) In it he directs his burial to be at St Olave's, "nigh my first wife, and a comely monument to be made for us in such sort as is made for Sir Henry Anderson [**S.** 1601-02; *d.* 13 April 1605] or Sir Humphrey Wilde" [**M.** 1608-09; *d.* 29 Nov. 1610].

ARMS. *Sable*, on a fess, between 3 lions' heads erased, *or*, as many ogresses. These arms are, in his funeral certificate, impaled with those of BRIGHT (*Sa.*, on a bend betw. 3 mullets, *arg.* 3 cross croslets fitchée, *of the first*), his first wife, and with those of YOUNG (*Arg.*, on a bend, *sa.*, 3 griffins' heads erased, *or*), his second wife.

ISSUE.

By his first wife, 6 sons and 7 daughters; three of which sons *d.* before him, and unm., of whom (1) SAMUEL CAMBELL was *bap.* 15 June 1574, (*a*) and (2) EDWARD CAMBELL, *bap.* 14 Oct. 1582, (*a*) was a Master of Arts and aged 23 at his mother's death in 1606, and was *bur.* 10 Nov. 1610. (*a*) The three sons who survived him and the seven daughters were as under:

I. JAMES CAMBELL, *Ironmonger*, and 3 times (1615, 1623, and 1641) Master of that company; *b.* 1571; A. of Billingsgate, 24 May 1620; of Lime Street, 14 May 1625 till his death in 1641/2, when he was senior Alderman. S. 1619-20; M. 1629-30. *Knighted* at Whitehall, 23 May 1630. He *d.* s.p. in Throckmorton Street, London, 5 Jany and was *bur.* 8 Feb. 1641/2, (*a*) aged 72. Funeral certificate (I., xvi., 361) in the Coll. of Arms. See fuller account of him in the years 1629-30, when he was Lord Mayor.

II. ROBERT CAMBELL, *Ironmonger*, and Master of that Company 1631; *bap.* 3 Nov. 1576. (*a*) S. 1630-31, together with (his sister's husband) Anthony Abdy. He *m.*, in or before 1615, Alice, da. of William WILLINGTON, of Clehanger, co. Hereford. He *d.* at his house in Mark Lane, London, 10 Nov., and was *bur.* 3 Dec. 1638 (*a*) Funeral cert. in Coll. of Arms. His widow *m.* Sir Edward SAVAGE, and was *bur.* 30 Oct. 1640. (*a*) Admon. granted "as of Chingford, co. Essex," 17 Dec. 1640, and 5 June 1641, to her last named husband. Of the surviving issue of the said Robert Cambell, there were 5 daughters (Hester (*b*) Alice, Rachael, (*c*) Judith, and Susanna), all unm. in 1638 (of whom Susanna *d.* unm., & was *bur.* 8 Sep. 1644 (*a*), and 2 sons, *viz.*, (1) JAMES CAMBELL, of Woodford, Essex, who *m.*, 8 Nov. 1638, at St Martin's in the fields (Lic. Lond.), being then about 23, Theophila, da. of John (MOHUN), 1st BARON MOHUN OF OAKHAMPTON, and was *bur.* 23 Dec. 1659, at Barking, Essex, leaving, besides daughters, two

(*a*) Parish Register of St Olave's Old Jewry London.

(*b*) "Henry Coningsby & Hester Cambell of Westminster, Spr," had lic. to marry (D. & C. of Westm.) 12 Feb, 1639/40. He was of the Wild, in Shenley, Herts; was *Knighted*, 6 June 1660. Will proved Nov. 1701 (152 Dyer). Her Admon. 22 Jany 1690/1.

(*c*) "Thomas Cormisby [Coningsby] and "Rachell Cambill" were *m.* 14 Feb. 1644/5, at St James', Clerkenwell. Two of their children were *bap.* at East Barnet, *viz.*, Blanche, 29 Nov. 1650, and Cornelia, 14 Jany 1651/2. His will as of Bexley, Kent, pr. 8 Sep. 1669 (102 Coke), by his son Roger.

sons, *viz.*, (i.) JAMES CAMBELL, Junior, who *d.* unm. and was *bur.* from Woodford, 27 Aug. 1660, at Barking, and (ii.) SIR JOHN CAMBELL, *cr. a Baronet*, 9 April 1661, as "of Woodford, co. Essex," who *d.* s.p. & was *bur.* 21 May 1662, at Barking, when that title become extinct. (2) THOMAS CAMBELL, *cr. a Baronet* 12 Feb. 1663/4, as "of Clay Hall, co. Essex," who *m.* twice, and who was *bur.* 2 Sep. 1665, at Barking, the Baronetcy becoming extinct on the death of his younger son, Sir Harry Cambell, the 3d Bart., who *d.* s.p.m. 23, and was *bur.* 26 May 1699, at Barking,

III. THOMAS CAMBELL, of Stepney, Midx., youngest son, *bap.* 12 May 1588. (*a*). He *m.* firstly (Lic. Lond. 4 Sept. 1622), at his residence in St Michael's Wood Street, London, Sarah SPARKES, then aged 20, sister of Obadiah Sparkes, yeoman. He *m.* secondly, Catharine, da. of Thomas LEVET, of Ash, near Guildford. He was dead before 1634, when his relict was wife of John BOOCHER or BOOKER, of London, and mother of a son by him. By his first wife he had 3 children, *viz.*, William, James (living 1641), and Sarah. By his second wife he had a son John, who *d.* s.p.

1. MABEL, *m.* 17 Feb. 1589/90 (*a*) (as the second of his three wives) Miles HOBART, silkman, citizen, *Clothworker*, who was dead before 25 November 1603. (*b*) She *d.*, vitâ patris, and was *bur.* 2 Feb. 1591/2(*a*), leaving two daughters. (*c*)

2. SARAH, *m.*, before 1608, Nicholas WALMESLEY, of London, *merchant*, and *d.*, vitâ patris, in 1608, leaving issue. Her husband was living 1612.

3. HESTER, *bap.* 25 March 1573, (*a*) *m.* before 1606, as his second wife, Sir John GORE, *Merchant-Tailor*, **A.** of London, and **M.** 1624-25. (See fuller particulars under that date). She *d.* 6 Dec. 1634, leaving issue. He was *bur.* 21 Dec. 1636 (with her) at Trinity Church, Old Fish Street, London.

4. JUDITH, *bap.* 16 Aug. 1579; (*a*) *m.* 8 June 1599/1600, (*a*) William MEGGS, of Whitechapel, *Draper*, who *d.* 20 March 1620, in his 63d year, and was *bur.* at St Mary's, Whitechapel. She *d.* 28 Feb. 1662, in her 85th year, and was there *bur.* leaving issue.

(*a*) Parish Register of St. Olave Old Jewry, London.

(*b*) By his third wife, Elizabeth Brooke (afterwards wife of Sir Thomas Middleton, **M.** 1613-14), he was father of the well-known Sir Miles Hobart, M.P. for Great Marlow, who *d.* unm. June 1632. See fun. certif. of Lady Middleton, 1619. Admon. of this Sir Miles, 26 June 1632, and 19 Feb. 1638/9. See also the "*Gent. Mag.*," 1851, part 2, p. 383.

(*c*) Mabel, the eldest da., was clandestinely married, having been enticed in 1610 from the house of her grandfather, then **M.**, by Francis Morgan, Junior, Deputy Judge to the Sheriff's Court (1608), who was dismissed from that office in Nov. 1610. This act emboldened one Thomas Harris, a person of mean extraction, to marry Mary, the other da., shortly afterwards. See "*Remembrancia*". Both ladies were living 26 June 1632, and the latter, as a widow, 19 Feb. 1638/9.

5. ELIZABETH, *m.* (Lic. Lond. 9 April 1602, to be *m.* at Wanstead, Essex) George SCOTT, of St Mary's Woolchurch, London, *Grocer.* Both were living in 1641, having issue.

6. MARY, *bap.* 22 Dec., 1583 (*a*); *m.*, between 1606 and 1612, as his second wife, Sir Christopher CLETHEROW, *Ironmonger*, **A.** of London, and **M.** 1635-36. He *d.* 2 & was *bur.* 8 Nov. 1641 (*b*) at St Andrew's, Undershaft. She *d.* 13 and was *bur.* there 17 Dec. 1646, (*b*) leaving issue.

7. ABIGAIL, *bap.*, 1 Jany 1584/5 (*a*); *m.*, 14 Aug. 1610, at St Mary Aldermary, Anthony ABDY, **A.** of London, **S.** 1630/31, together with (his wife's brother) Robert Cambell. He and his wife were *bur.* the same day, 1 Oct. 1640, he aged 61 and she 56, at St Andrews Undershaft. Of their children (1) Thomas Abdy was *cr. a Baronet* 7 July 1641, as "of Felix Hall, co. Essex," which dignity became extinct 16 April 1868. (2) Robert Abdy, was *cr. a Baronet* 9 June 1660, as "of Albyns, co. Essex," which dignity became extinct in the 4th generation, 1 April 1759. (3) John Abdy, was *cr. a Baronet* 22 June 1660 as "of Moores, co. Essex," which dignity became extinct at his death in 1662.

1610-11; (*c*) 8 and 9 James I.

M. SIR WILLIAM CRAVEN, *Merchant Taylor;* see below.
S. RICHARD PYOTT, *Grocer;* see below.
S. FRANCIS JONES, *Haberdasher*, who was **M.** 1620-21; see under that date.

SIR WILLIAM CRAVEN, *Merchant Taylor*, son of William Craven, of Appletreewick, in Burnsall, in the West Riding of Yorkshire, by Beatrix, da. of John HUNTER, was *b.* there about 1548; apprenticed in London about 1560, becoming free of the Merchant Taylors', 4 Nov. 1569, and being warden of that company, 1593. He appears to have been a woollen-draper by trade. **A.** of Bishopsgate, 2 April 1600, of Cordwainer Street, 15 (or 18) May 1602, of Lime Street, 15 Jan. 1611/2 (or 15 July 1612) till his death in 1617. **S.** 1600-01. He was admitted (with other City magnates), 5 Aug. 1600, of Gray's Inn; was *knighted* with 17 (*d*) other Aldermen, 26 July 1603, and was **M.** 1610-11, on

(*a*) Parish Register of St. Olave Old Jewry, London.

(*b*) The dates of 1642 and 1645 on their monument there are in error. [*Ex. inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(*c*) "Out of about 130 Lord Mayors mentioned by Mundy (*Mundy's Chronicle*, 1611) from 1483 to [this date of] 1611, only 17 appear to be Londoners." *Notes and Queries*, 8th s. ii., 287.

(*d*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub*, "BENNET," **M.** 1603-04.

which occasion "the show, which had been suspended for some years, was revived with splendour," (*a*) there being present thereat, 29 Oct. 1610, Christian, Prince of Anhalt, with all his "*Germaynetrayne*". (*b*) President of Christ's Hospital, 1610/1 till his death. He founded a grammar school, in 1602, at his native parish of Burnsall. He *m.* in or before 1597, Elizabeth, sister of Sir George WHITMORE (sometime, 1631-32, M.), 3d da. of William Whitmore, of London, Merchant, by Anne, da. of William BOND, A. of London. He *d.* 18 July, & was *bur.* 11 Aug. 1618 (*c*), no monument being erected to his memory, tho' above 500 mourners attended his funeral. Will dat. 16 July 1617, (*d*) pr. July 1611 (75 Meade). His widow was *bur.* 17 Aug. 1624. (*c*) Her will dat. 26 June 1624, pr. 20 Aug. 1624 (61 Byrde).

ARMS. *Or*, 5 fleur-de-lis, in cross, *sa.*; a chief wavy, *gules*.

ISSUE.

Four sons and three daughters, *viz.*:

I. WILLIAM CRAVEN, *bap.* 25 Nov. 1605 (*e*); *d.* an infant, & *bur.* 3 April 1606. (*e*)

II. WILLIAM CRAVEN, *bap.* 26 June 1608 (*c*); suc. to a large fortune, on his father's death, when only 10 years old; matric. at Oxford (Trin. Coll.) 11 July 1623; *knighted*, at Newmarket, 4 March 1626/7, being a few days later, 12 March 1626/7, *cr.* BARON CRAVEN OF HAMPSTED MARSHALL, co. Berks, with a *spec. rem.* (failing heirs male of his body) to his brothers John and Thomas. He distinguished himself by his exertions on behalf of the ex-Queen of Bohemia, and contributed large sums to the support of the Royal cause in England. He was *cr.* 16 March 1664/5, VISCOUNT CRAVEN OF UFFINGTON, co. Berks, and EARL OF CRAVEN, co. York, receiving an extension of the limitation of the Barony (both his brothers being then dead) in favour of several cousins, descendants of Henry Craven (*b.* 1543, *d.* 1604), eldest brother to his father. (*f*) Finally, on 11 Dec. 1666, he received a further extension of the said limitation in favour of Sir William Craven, of Combe Abbey, co. Warwick, son of Thomas (who *d.* 1682, aged 71), who was son of Robert (*b.* 1574, *d.* 1661), the 2d son of Henry, the abovenamed brother to the grantee's

(*a*) "*Dict. Nat. Biography.*"

(*b*) Nichols' "*Progresses of James I.*," vol. ii., p. 370, where the Editor remarks that "It would appear that extraordinary pageants took place on this occasion, but I can discover no printed account of them".

(*c*) Par. Reg. of St Andrew Undershaft, the extracts being kindly furnished by W. J. Harvey, see. p. 13, note "c.".

(*d*) Copious extracts therefrom are in Stow's "*London*" (1730), Bk. ii., pp. 68, 69.

(*e*) Par. Reg. of St Antholin, where, also, are recorded these burials, viz., on 15 July 1630, "William Craven, Kinsman to Alderman Craven," and, on 19 April 1604, "Thomas Craven, servant to Alderman Craven".

(*f*) Generally, but erroneously (see p. 47, note "a.") said to be brother to his *grand*father.

father.(*a*) This Sir William, who *d.* 1695 (before the Earl), left a son William, who, on the Earl's death in 1697, became 2d Baron Craven of Hampsted Marshall, being ancestor of the succeeding Barons and (since 1801) Earls. The loyal Earl of Craven *d.* unm. 9 April 1697, in his 89th year, at his house in Drury lane, co. Midx., & was *bur.* at Binley, co. Warwick. At his death all his honours became extinct save the *Barony of Craven*, which, under the *spec. rem.* of 11 Dec. 1666, devolved on his distant cousin as above stated. His will, dat. 4 July 1689, to 7 July 1691, pr. 11 April 1697 (71 Pyne).

III. JOHN CRAVEN, *bap.* 10 June 1610 (*b*); M.P. for Tewkesbury 1640-41; *cr.*, 21 March 1642/3, BARON CRAVEN OF RYTON, co. Salop; was Founder of the Craven scholarships at Oxford and Cambridge. He *m.*, 4 Dec. 1634, at Brington, co. Northampton, Elizabeth, da. of William (SPENCER), 2d BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, by Penelope, da. of Henry (WRIOTHESLEY), EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON. He *d.* s.p. 1648. Will dat. 28 May to 25 June 1647, pr. 26 Feb. 1647-8 (20 Essex). His widow *m.* (Lic. Lond. 7 July 1648, he 28, she 29) the Hon. Henry HOWARD, of Revesby, co. Lincoln (3d son of Thomas, 1st EARL OF BERKSHIRE), who *d.* s.p. 1663. She *m.* thirdly William (CROFTS), BARON CROFTS OF SAXHAM, who *d.* s.p. 1677.

IV. THOMAS CRAVEN, *bap.* 16 March 1616/7.(*b*) He was living 12 March 1626/7, when he was in *spec. rem.* to the Barony of Craven, created, at that date, but *d.* unm. and intestate, aged about 18. Admon. 13 Feb. 1636/7.

I. ANNE, *bap.* 18 Dec. 1597 (*c*); *d.* an infant, *bur.* 4 March 1605/6. (*b*)

II. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 7 Jany 1599/1600 (*c*); m., 19 Nov. 1622, (*b*) the Hon. Sir Percy HERBERT, Bart. (*cr.* a Baronet 3 days previously) who suc. his father, 7 March 1656, as 2d BARON POWIS OF POWIS CASTLE, and who *d.* 19 Jany. 1667, being father of William, Marquess of Powis, attainted for his adherence to the cause of James II.

III. MARY, *bap.* 12 Oct. 1602 (*c*); *m.*, 2 April 1627, (*b*) Thomas COVENTRY, who suc. his Father, 14 Jany. 1639/40, as 2d BARON COVENTRY OF AYLESBOROUGH. She *d.*, 18 Oct. 1634, in childbed, aged 29. Admon. 1634. He *d.* 27 Oct. 1661, at Lincoln's Inn fields, Midx.

(*a*) In "*The Complete Peerage*," by "G. E. C." (vol. ii., p. 404), is a tabular pedigree shewing the relationship of the 5 persons who were in special remainder to the peerages so granted, all of whom, excepting only the 5th (who was first inserted in 1666), died s.p. in the grantee's lifetime. This pedigree should, however, be corrected by a very interesting and carefully worked out account of the early part Craven family (by the Rev. W. J. Stavert) in the *Yorkshire Arch. Journal* (vol. xiii.), which proves that Sir William was *brother* (not first cousin as is in that Peerage and, generally, elsewhere supposed) to Henry Craven, the great-grandfather of Sir William Craven, of Coombe Abbey, who was father of the 2d Baron Craven.

(*b*) See p. 46, note "c." (*c*) See p. 46, note "e."

Both *bur.* at Croombe, co. Worcester. Their male issue became extinct, 27 Oct. 1719, by the death of the 8th & last *Baron* Coventry, who, however, was also 4th *Earl* of Coventry, which latter title, under the *spec. rem.* in its creation (26 Nov. 1697) devolved on a distant kinsman, ancestor of the present (1896) Earls.

RICHARD PYOTT, *Grocer,* son of Thomas Pyott, of Cheadle, co. Stafford, was *b.* there. He was free of the Grocers' company and of the East India Merchants'; **A.** of Bridge Without, 3 May 1610 till his death in 1619; **S.** 1610-11. He possessed land at Low Leyton, co. Essex, and at various places co. Stafford. He *m.*, before 1588, (*a*) Margaret, sister (of the half blood) of Ralph Floyer, of Hints, co. Stafford, da. of Richard (often, in error, called Ralph) FLOYER, or FLYER, of Uttoxeter, by his first wife, (——), da. of (——) CRADOCK, of co. Stafford. He *d.* 19 (or 21) Jany. and was *bur.* 15 Feb. 1619/20, at St Laurence Jewry. M.I. Fun. certif. (I., xxii., 15) in Coll. of Arms. Will pr. 31 Jany. 1619/20 (5 Soame). His widow *d.* 28 Feb. and was *bur.* with him 15 March 1624/5. Her will, dat. 31 Dec. 1623, pr. 9 March, 1625/6 (9 Clark).

The following inscription was on "a very fair monument on the south side of the chancel" of the church of St Laurence Jewry:

"Christi quibus obierunt Anni isthinc numerantur
1619;
Apocalps.; cap. 14. vers. 13. *Beati qui in Domino quiescunt.*
1624;
Prima ad Corinth; cap. 15; vers. 57. *Deo sit gratia, qui tribuit nobis Fati victoriam.*"

["At the lower end of this rich tomb this."]

"Memoriæ sacrum,
RICHARDI PYOT, nuper Civis et celeberrimæ hujus civitatis Aldermani venerabilis; necnon MARGERIÆ PYOT, uxoris suæ, ut fidelissimæ ita et religiosissimæ. Qui quum in prospero rerum afflatu, tranquille vitam transegissent, tandem annorum pleni, Pythagorico liberorum numero beati denario, omnium denique bonorum suffragiis, laudibusque honorati, vitam auspicato initam, feliciter actam, fine quoque beato (carnis soluti ergastulo) clauserunt. Hic quidem 19 die mensis Januarii anno dom.

(*a*) It is probable that the following Lic. (Bp of London), 12 June 1584, refers to them: "Richard Pyott, of Whitechapel, Midx., Taylor, and Margery Roberts, widow, relict of John Roberts, of St Botolph Aldgate, Mariner—to marry at St Botolph Aldgate". It is certain that Pyott was (when he died) *free* of the *Grocers*, but he may have been a tailor by trade, or possibly free (also) of the Merchant Taylors; while as to his wife having been previously married, such prior marriages are more frequently than otherwise omitted in the genealogies of that date as given in the Heralds' Visitations or the funeral certificates.

1619; illa vero mensis Februarii octavo vicessimo anno dom. 1624. Et his beati manent resurrectionem.

Quos connexit Amor verus, castumque cubile
Queis longi dantur Nestoriique dies
Una quibus Regio natalis, dives, opima,
Unum quique Dei templum adiere duo,
Per totam tenuit non una Paracia vitam
Sors rerum nobis una eademque fuit:
Denique, lector amans, quoniam convenibus ambo
Nos mens una duos, nos rogus unus habet."

ARMS. *Azure,* on a fess, *or*, a lion passant, *gules;* 3 bezants in chief. These were exemplified to him by Camden.

ISSUE.

I. RICHARD PYOTT of Streethay, co. Stafford, who entered his pedigree in the Visitation of that county, 31 March 1663, being then aged 74. He *m.*, about 1618, Mary, da. of Sir William SKEFFINGTON, Bart., of Fisherwick, co. Stafford, and had issue, besides 5 daughters (all of whom married) (i) RICHARD PYOTT *bap.* 21 Oct. 1621 at St Laurence afsd., *d.* v.p. 1657, leaving an only son, Richard, who *d.* young; (ii) WILLIAM PYOTT, aged 35 in March 1663; (iii) JOHN PYOTT aged 31 in March 1663, when he signed his pedigree in the said Visit. of co. Stafford, having previously *m.* Blanche, da. of John WOLLASTON, of Walshall, co. Stafford, by whom he had one son Richard, then aged one year (*a*).

II. WILLIAM PYOTT, unm. 1619. He *m.*, 17 May 1623 at Low Leyton, Jane, da. of (——) WELDON, or WILDING, of London, but *d.* s.p. before 1663.

III. JOHN PYOTT, of Low Leyton, co. Essex, in 1634, when he entered his pedigree in the Visitation of that county. He *m.*, 24 April 1628, at Low Leyton, Margaret, da. of Robert SYMONDS, of Wichford [Wittlesford], co. Cambridge, by whom he had issue ROBERT PYOTT, aged about 3 years in 1634. He *m.* secondly (Lic. London, 25 May 1642) Anne, da. of Sir William Rowe, aged 20, with her father's consent. (*b*)

1. ANNE, *m.* before 1619, Humphrey ROBINSON, Merchant, of London, s. of John ROBINSON, A. of London, both being living 1623 with issue. He *d.* Sep. 1626. See Visit. of Yorkshire, 1665, *sub* "Robinson of Thicket".

(*a*) Mar. lic. (Fac.) 16 Oct. 1680 for Richard Pyott, of Strettehall, co. Stafford, aged 23, Bachr & Jane Knott, aged 20, spr., with consent of father, Charles Knott, of St Clements Danes, co Midx.

(*b*) There is a M.I. at West Ham, co. Essex, to Jane, wife of John Pyott, Esq., da. of Sir Robert Smith, Bart.; died March 1684, aged 28.

2. ELIZABETH, *m.* before 1619 Sir Robert DUCY, **M.** 1630-31, whom see under that date.

3. MARGARET, *m.* 25 July 1614, at Low Leyton, Edward JAMES, of London, Turkey Merchant. Both were living in 1623. (*a*)

4. MARY, *m.* at Low Leyton, 5 June 1620, (Lic. 30 May 1620) Hugh Barker, D.C.L. (Oxford), Dean of the Arches, London, (*b*) who *d.* 1632, aged 68 & was *bur.* in New Coll. Chapel, Oxford. M.I. She was buried with him. Her will, dat. 13 Oct. 1648, pr. 6 May 1659. Their da. & h. Mary, *m.* as his first wife, 12 July 1638, at Tottenham, co. Midx., and Falkenham, co. Suffolk, Samuel SANDYS, of Ombersley, co. Worcester, and was ancestress of the BARONS SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY [1743-1797] represented by the MARQUESS OF DOWNSHIRE.

5. SARAH, *bap.* 27 Sep. 1601, at St Laurence afsd. (sometimes called Isabel) *m.* 23 Oct. 1620, at Low Leyton (Lic. London 18 Oct. 1620, he aged 20 & she 19), Francis JAMES, of Durham, and of St Olave's Jewry, London. Both were living 1623. (*a*)

1611-12; 9 and 10 James I.

M. SIR JAMES PEMBERTON, *Goldsmith;* see below.

S. EDWARD BARKHAM, *Draper,* who was **M.** 1621-22; see under that date.

S. GEORGE SMITHES, *Goldsmith;* see below.

SIR JAMES PEMBERTON, *Grocer,* son (*c*) of James Pemberton of Wrightlington in Eccleston, co. Lancaster, was *b.* there about 1545; **A.**, of Bishopsgate, 15 June 1602; of Castle Baynard, 15 Dec. 1603 till his death in 1613; **S.**, 1602-03, during the period of the King's accession, being however unable thro' sickness to accompany his fellow Sheriff, 7 May 1603, to meet His Majesty on his progress to London, tho' he had entertained "near 40 Earls and Barons" in his house on the day of the proclamation; was *Knighted* with 17 (*d*) other Aldermen, 26 July 1603; was admitted of Gray's Inn, 14 March 1608/9; (*e*) **M.**, 1611-12; the

(*a*) "Mrs. Jeames, da. of Alderman Pyott," was *bur.* 14 Dec. 1631 at St Laurence Jewry, but whether this entry applies to *Margaret* James or to *Sarah* James is uncertain.

(*b*) Doubts being sometimes entertained as to whether he actually held that office, it may be mentioned that he is described on his monument as "apud London, Curiæ de Arcubus Decanum, et celeberrimi ibidem Juris Consultorum Collegii Præsidem".

(*c*) Another son was John Pemberton, Cit. & *Grocer,* of St Bennet's Fink, London, whose will dat. 4 Aug. 1603 was pr. 28 Jany 1603/4 (2 Harte), and who mentions therein his wife Elizabeth, his son Henry Pemberton and his da. Martha [the first] wife of Alexander Prescott, *Goldsmith,* [**S.** 1612-13], his nephews Thomas, John, Richard & James Pemberton, as also James Pemberton of Lancashire, James Pemberton his [testator's] cousin & servant, besides his [testator's] brother [the **M.** of 1611-12] James Pemberton, then **S.** of London.

(*d*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "Bennet," **M.** 1603-04.

(*e*) On 14 March 1608/9 there were 28 admissions into Gray's Inn, of whom six were "of London," *viz.;* "Francis Rogers, Esq.; James Pemberton, Knt, **A.**; Clement Scudamore, Knt, **A.**; George Smithes, *Goldsmith* **A.**; Ralph Yowart, Gent., and Anselme Huntley, Esq.".

pageant on his inauguration being written by Anthony Munday and entitled, "*Chrysothriambos ; the triumphes of Golde*," 29 Oct. 1611. (*a*) As early as 1597 he had founded a free school (*b*) at his native place, Eccleston, in Lancashire. He *m.*, firstly (——) da. of (——) WYRALL. She *d.* s.p. He *m.*, secondly 21 Oct. 1599 at St Mary's Wolnoth, London, Ann, widow of Richard HADLEY, of London, da. of Francis BARNARD (*c*) of London, by Alice, da. of John HANBURY, of Elmley, co. Worcester. He *d.* s.p. 8 Sep. 1613, aged 68, and was *bur.* at St John's Zachary, London. Funeral certif. (I., xvi., 350) in the Coll. of Arms. M.I. Will dat. 8, pr. 11 Sep. 1613, by his widow and universal legatee (83 Capel). His widow *d.* 7 Sep. 1625, & was *bur.* at St John's afsd. Her will dat. 12 June & pr. 9 Sep. 1625 (99 Clarke). The following inscription was on "a very goodly monument in the east end of the chancel" (*d*) of St John's Zachary:

"This monument is erected to the memory of SIR JAMES PEMBERTON, Knight, who being Sheriffe of this city at the comming in of King James, entertained neare 40 Earles and Barons in his house on the day of the King's being proclaimed. Afterwards, ann. 1612, was elected Mayor of this most honourable citye of London. He erected a free schoole, in the parishe of Eccleston in Lancashire, 16 yeares before his death; and gave 50 pounds by the yeere to the maintaining thereof for ever. Hee gave also 500 pounds to Christ's Hospital, and 200 pounds to the Company of Goldsmiths; besides many liberal gifts to the poore of his kindred and many other most charitable uses. He died the 8th day of September 1613, aged 68 yeeres.

Marble, nor touch, nor alabaster can
Reveale the worth of the long buried man;
For oft we see men's goods, when they are gone,
Doe pious deeds, when they themselves did none.
Mine, while I lived, my goodnesse did expresse,—
'Tis not inscriptions make them more or lesse.
In Christ I hope to rise, among the just;
Man is but grasse, all must to wormes and dust.——

Vertue and *Death*, being both enamoured
On worthy PEMBERTON, in heat of love;
To be possest of that each coveted
Thus did they dialogue, and thus they strove.——

(*a*) In the "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*," edited by F. W. Fairholt (1843) the editor states that he has "not been able to obtain a sight of this rare pageant."

(*b*) It is called "the free school of Heskin." See Earwaker's "*Local Gleanings*," vol. ii. pp. 105-109.

(*c*) See ped. of Barnard in the Visit. of Essex, 1634.

(*d*) Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720, Book iii., p. 97.

[*Vertue*] What Vertue challengeth is but her right.
[*Death*] What Death layes claim to, who can contradict?
[*Vertue*] Vertue; whose power exceeds all other might.
[*Death*] Where's Vertue's power, when Death makes all submit?
[*Vertue*] *I* gave him life and therefore he is mine.
[*Death*] That life he held no longer than I list.
[*Vertue*] *I* made him more than mortall, neere (*a*) divine.
[*Death*] How hapt he could not then Death's stroke resist?
[*Vertue*] Because, by Nature all are borne to dye.
[*Death*] Then thine owne tongue yeelds Death the victory.
[*Vertue*] No, Death, thou art deceiv'd, thy envious stroke
Hath given him Life immortal, 'gainst thy will.
[*Death*] What Life can be, but vanisheth as smoake?
[*Vertue*] A Life that all thy darts can never kill.
[*Death*] Have I not lock'd his body in my grave?
[*Vertue*] *That* was but dust, and that I pray thee keepe.
[*Death*] That is as much as I desire to have
His comely shape in my eternal sleepe.
[*Vertue*] But where's his hon'ble life, renown and fame?
[*Death*] They are but breath, *them* I resign to thee.
[*Vertue*] Them I most covet. [*Death*] I preferre my claime,
His Body mine. [*Vertue*] Mine his Eternity.——
And so they ceast, *Death* triumps o'er his Grave
Vertue o'er that which *Death* can never have.——
And, as fair trophees fit to beautifie
His hearse, *Vertue* hangs up these ornaments;
His Justice, Wisedome and Integritie
His Courage, dreadlesse of what e're events;
His upright soole, in that high Dignitie
Which LONDON gives her chiefest Presidents;
Free from compare with such as went before,
Or should succeed; it was his sole desire
Truth might report those actions, lesse or more,
Which honest thoughts did in his heart inspire.
His care of learning, and his liberal minde
Unto the poore; Love to his Company,
Kindred and friends, to whom he was most kinde
And whom he dealt with truly bounteously.
These Graces better doe become his grave
That wasteful words of fruitlesse flattery

(*a*) The word printed (apparently in error) in Stow's "*London*" (edit. 1720) is "meere",

And their due merit, doubtlesse, he shall have
Among the Blessed in Eternity,
Whereto fair *Vertue* now hath brought her son,
Worthily honour'd SIR JAMES PEMBERTON."

ARMS. *Arg.*, a chevron between 3 buckets, *sa.;* a crescent for difference. (*a*).

GEORGE SMITHES, *Goldsmith*, was *b.* about 1563; admitted (*b*) of Gray's Inn 14 March 1608/9; **A.** of Bridge within, 30 April 1611 till his death in 1615; **S.** 1611-12. He was of Court de Wyke, in Yatton, co. Somerset, but claimed descent from Lancashire. He *m.* (Lic. Lond. 12 April 1588) Sarah, da. of Anthony WOOLHOUSE, of Chapwell, co. Derby, and of St Magnus, London, *Haberdasher*, deceased. He *d.* 11 July 1615 aged 52 & was *bur.* at St Mary, Staining, London. M.I. Fun. certif. in the Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 25 Feb. 1614/5 (in which are bequests to the city of Bristol, to Wrington & Yatton, co. Somerset, etc.) pr. 18 July 1615 (67 Rudd). His widow *m.* before Feb. 1615/6 (as his second wife), Sir Arthur SAVAGE, (*c*) of Cardington, Beds, and *d.* his widow, being *bur.* at Cardington 23 Sep. 1653. Her will (in which she directs to be bur. at St Mary's Staining, London) dat. 23 Sep. 1653, pr. 3 June 1654 (200 Alchin).

The following inscription was in the church of St Mary Staining ("repaired and beautified" 23 Aug. 1630) "in the which, being but newly builded, there remain no monuments worth the noting but one lately erected, a goodly monument in the south wall of the chancel" (*d*) with this inscription, *viz.:*—

"Here lieth the body of GEORGE SMITHES, *Goldsmith* and *Alderman of London*, who took to wife Sarah, the daughter of ANTHONY WOLHOUSE, Citizen and *Haberdasher* of London, by whom hee had issue foure sonnes and five daughters. He departed this life the 11th day of July, anno Domini 1615, being 52 Yeers of age. To whose memory, SARAH, his wife being sole Executrix of his last will and testament, at her own proper cost and charges, caused the monument to be erected."

(*a*) These arms quartering "*Arg.* 3 boars heads erased, *sa.*" are on his funeral certif. They are there impaled with those of WYRALL, of co. York, his first wife ("*Arg.* 3 lions passant, in pale, *sa.*, on a chief, *of the last*, 3 cups, *or*") as also with those of BARNARD (quartering HANBURY) his second wife.

(*b*) See p. 50, note "e.".

(*c*) This Sir Arthur Savage died 13 March 1632/3 in the Fleet prison, St Bride's parish, London. Admon. 3 June 1634, to a creditor, and 9 July following to Dame Sarah, the relict. The pedigree is entered in the Visit. of Beds, 1634, by Sir Thomas Savage, his son & heir, by his first wife.

(*d*) Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720, Book iii. p. 96.

"There be also the armorial atchievements of Sir Arthur Savage, (*a*) Kn[t] and this inscription," *viz.*:—

"In the vault underneath lyeth the body of the Honourable SIR ARTHUR SAVAGE, Knighted at Cadiz in Spain, 1596; General of Her Majesties forces in the Kingdom of France at the Siege of Amiens the 39 of Queen Elizabeth: Collonel, Vice Treasurer, Receiver General and Counsellour of Estate in Ireland. He had issue by his second wife, SARAH, daughter of ANTHONY WOOLHOUSE, of Chapwel in the county of Darby (widow of GEORGE SMITHES, *Sheriff* and *Alderman of London*), one onely daughter, named Jane. (*b*) He dyed the 13 of March 1632."

ARMS. *Arg.* a chevron, *azure*, between 3 oak leaves, *vert*, each charged with an acorn, *or*. (*c*).

ISSUE.

Besides 4 children, George Smithes, George Smithes, the second of that name, Frances, a da., and Goodliffe, a da.—all of whom *d.* young and v.p.

I. SIR ARTHUR SMITHES, of Obden, co. Gloucester, son & heir; *Knighted*, at Hampton Court, 26 Feb. 1623/4, living Sep. 1653. (*d*).

II. WILLIAM SMITHES, youngest son; admitted of Grays Inn, 1 Aug. 1619, Executor to his mother 3 June 1654.

1. HESTER, *m.*, before 1615, Christopher EYRE, of Wiltshire, Citizen and Merchant of London, both being then living.

2. ELIZABETH, *m.* Edward SEWSTER, of Herts, Citizen and *Goldsmith* of London, both being living in 1615, with 2 children, George & Elizabeth.

3. ANNE, aged 9 in 1615. She, in 1624, was about to be married with consent of the Court of Aldermen. She *m.* (——) VERNON & was living (as "Anne Vernon") in 1653.

1612-13; 10 and 11 James I.

M. SIR JOHN SWINNERTON, *Merchant Taylor*; see below.

S. EDWARD ROTHERHAM, *Draper*; see below.

S. ALEXANDER PRESCOTT, *Goldsmith*; see below.

SIR JOHN SWINNERTON, *Merchant Taylor*, son of John Swinnerton, of Oswestry, Salop, Citizen and *Merchant Taylor* of Lon-

(*a*) Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720, Book iii. p. 96.

(*b*) This Jane *m.* Francis Ewar, or Eure, of Bucknall.

(*c*) See exemplification of these arms & grant of crest, 9 March 1602/3, to "George Smithes of ye Court of Wike, co. Somerset, now of London, gent.". Printed in Howard's "*Misc. Gen. et Her.*," 1st series, vol. ii., p. 96.

(*d*) By the will of Dame Sarah Savage, dat. Sep. 1653 & pr. June 1654 it appears that she had the following grandchildren then living, *viz.*: Savage Smithes, William Smithes, Elizabeth, wife of John Winch, and Mary wife of Robert Sitney, but it is not clear whether they were children of her son Sir Arthur Smithes, or of his younger brother, William Smithes.

don by Mary, *d.* of (——) FAWNTE (*a*) was *b.* about 1566; travelled in Spain in his youth: was Farmer of the impost for wines, in or before 1594, a post from which he acquired vast profits; was M.P. for Petersfield 1601 and for East Grinstead 1604-11; **A.** of Cripplegate 22 June 1602 till his death in 1616; **S.** 1602-03, during the period of the accession of the King, whom he met in great state, 7 May 1603, near Waltham, on his progress to London; was *Knighted* with 17 (*b*) other Aldermen, 26 July, 1603. He entertained the King and Queen at the cost of above £1000 on 16 July 1607 (*c*), at which date he was Master of his Company. **M.**, 1612-13; the pageant on his inauguration being written by Thomas Dekker, and entitled "*Troia nova triumphans, London triumphing*," 29 Oct. 1612. (*d*) At the banquet given on this occasion (at which Henry, Prince of Wales, was, but for his sickness, to have been present), he entertained at his house in Aldermanbury (where he kept his Mayoralty) Frederic, Count Palatine, afterwards husband of the Princess Elizabeth. Another great ceremony took place on Michaelmas day 1613, when he, as the Lord Mayor, rode with the Aldermen to the great cistern at Spa fields in Islington into which (the flood gates being then opened) *the New River* (*e*) was admitted, having been brought from Amwell, Herts, by the well-known Hugh Myddleton afterwards (in 1622) *cr.* a Baronet. He purchased, 1 April 1601, the manor of Stanway, (*f*) co. Essex, and held also the manor of Little Birch, co. Essex & lands at Duddleston and Parkington, Salop. He *m.* 1 Aug. 1586, at St Mary's Aldermanbury (Lic. Lond.), Thomazine, da. of Richard BUCKFOLD, of London, *Girdler*, then decd. He *d.* at his house in Aldermanbury 8 and was *bur.* 10 Dec. 1616 (*g*) without any monument. Funeral certificate in the Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 7 Sep. to 7 Dec. 1616 "about the age of 50," pr. 13 Dec. 1616 (125 Cope). His widow, who was *b* in the Old Jewry, survived him

(*a*) "John Swynerton and Mary Fawnte, Spinster, of St Margaret, Lothbury, London," had lic. (London) to marry there, 29 July 1563. The par. reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury, London, record the baptism, 5 Sep. 1563, of "Gregory Swynerton" & his burial the next day. In that church the said "Mr John Swynnarton, the father of Sir John S. Knt, **A.** of London" was *bur.* 24 Oct. 1608, and [his relict] "Mrs Mary Swynnarton, widow," 14 Jany, 1612/3; their burial at this church being alluded to, in the will of their son, the Lord Mayor.

(*b*) See p. 16 note "a." *sub* "Bennet," **M.** 1603-04.

(*c*) Dr John Bull is sometimes said to have written the national anthem of "*God save the King*" for this feast.

(*d*) This is the first of the six pageants that are reprinted entire in the "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*," edited by F. W. Fairholt (1843).

(*e*) This great work (extending over 22 miles) was begun 8 Feb. 1608/9 & completed in 5 years "at an excessive charge" (said to have been £500,000), its projector (for an account of whom see Smiles's "*Engineers*") having, after expending £160,000 thereon, sold one half to the Crown, & subsequently one half of the remaining half to parties unknown, thus reserving but a quarter of the whole. He *d.* 7 Dec. 1631 (aged about 76), not quite 3 months after his brother Sir Thomas (the **M.** of 1613-14), leaving numerous descendants.

(*f*) See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*" vol. vii. p. 276, for an account of the descent of this manor.

(*g*) Par. reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury.

34 years & was *bur.* from Tottenham, Midx. 29 Aug. 1650 (*a*), aged between 80 and 84. Her will dat. 25 Aug. 1631 (7 Charles I.) to 15 May 1637 was pr. 6 Nov. 1650 by her grandchildren Frances Long (wife of Lislebone Long) and Thomazine Dyer (wife of William Dyer), her son Robert Swinnerton, the Executor, being contumaciously absent.

ARMS. *Arg.* a cross, formée, fleury, *sa.* (*b*)

ISSUE.

Besides a son, John, *bap.* 7 Nov. 1588, and *bur.* 16 Dec. 1588 (*a*) and a da., Sisly, *bap.* 5 Feb. 1596/7 and *bur.* 5 March following, (*a*), he had 4 sons and 3 daughters, who survived him as under, *viz.*:—

I. HENRY SWINNERTON, of Stanway, Essex, son & heir; *bap.* 21 Nov. 1591; (*a*) admitted of Gray's Inn, 8 Nov. 1609. He *m.*, before 1616, Mary, sister of Sir Peter LE MAIRE (Knighted, 18 July 1624), da. of David LE MAIRE, a Dutch Merchant, of London. He *d.* s.p. 18 & was *bur.* 23 Dec. 1617. (*a*) Will dat. 13 to 18 Dec. 1617, pr. 30 Jany 1617/8 (2 Meade). His widow *m.* Sir Francis CRANE, Chancellor of the Order of the Garter, whose will, dat. 27 Aug. 1635 to 23 June 1636, was pr. 3 Oct. 1636 (105 Pile) & 25 June 1674. She was living Oct. 1636.

II. RICHARD SWINNERTON, *bap.* 13 Nov. 1594, (*a*) who owing to his "irregular courses," was passed over in the family settlements, receiving the annuity of £100. He was living 25 Aug. 1631, but probably *d.* unm.

III. THOMAS SWINNERTON, of Stanway Hall, co. Essex, *bap.* 26 Jany 1599/600. (*a*) He was living 25 Aug. 1631, having, on 28 June 1627, sold the estate of Stanway. He *m.* before 1620, Joanna, da. of Thomas SYMONDS, of London. She *d.* a widow at a great age, at Tottenham, Midx., & was *bur.* in the Swinnerton vault, 19 Nov. 1677, at St Mary Aldermanbury. Will dat. 20 July to 6 Oct. 1677, pr. 8 Jany 1677/8, by Thomazine DYER, da. & extrix. (8 Reeve). He had issue (1) THOMAS SWINNERTON, who *d.* an infant & was *bur.* 23 Oct. 1620. (*a*) (2) JOHN SWINNERTON, living 25 Aug. 1631, under age, *d.* s.p. before 1664. (*c*) (3) Thomazine, *bap.* at St Barth^w. the less, 5 Jan. 1623/4, only da. (an heiress to above £30,000), who *m.* firstly, in or before 1650, William DYER, *cr.* a Baronet, 6 July 1678 (by whom she was ancestress of the

(*a*) Par. reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury.

(*b*) These arms quartering (2^d & 3^d) *Arg.* a cross, formée, fleury, within a bordure engrailed, *sa.* are on his Fun. certif., as are also the arms of his wife (Buckfold), *viz.* Party per chevron, *arg.* and *sa.*, 3 stags' heads erased, *counterchanged.*

(*c*) See ped. of Swinnerton and Dyer in the Visit. of Midx., 1664, where John, s. of Thomas Swinnerton, as also Robert (his uncle), brother of the said Thomas, are both stated to have died "s.p.". There is recorded a burial at St Mary Aldermanbury, on 19 Nov. 1677, of "*Mr Swinnerton from Tottenham*" which otherwise might have been thought to refer to this John. It could not refer to John's Father, as his mother was a widow before (most probably long before) the previous 20 July.

succeeding Baronets), & *m.* secondly, John HOPWOOD, of Tottenham, Midx. She *d.* 13 April 1697, aged 73, & was *bur.* at Newnham, Herts. M.I. Will dat. 28 July 1687, pr. 30 April 1697 (86 Pyne).

IV. ROBERT SWINNERTON, *Clothworker*, *bap.* 21 Sep. 1602, (*a*) his Godfather being Sir *Robert* Lee, the Lord Mayor of 1602-03. He entered and signed his pedigree as of "Tower Ward," in the Visit. of London, 1633-34. He, having "contumaciously" refused to prove his mother's will, 6 Nov. 1650, *d.* s.p., (*b*) & was *bur.* 31 Jany 1651/2. (*a*)

1. MARY, *bap.* 1 Feb, 1589/90; (*a*) *m.* 10 June 1611 (*a*) (Lic. London, he 22 Bach^r and she 18 Spinster) Sir John MILLER or MELLOR, of Little Bredy, Dorset (*Knighted* 6 May 1625), s. and h. of Sir Robert M., whom he succ., 1 Sep. 1624. She was living 10 Sep. 1639, but died, apparently, before 3 April 1649, the date of his will, which was pr. 19 Nov. 1650. He was *bur.* at Came. They left issue.

2. THOMAZINE, *bap.* 12 Jany 1597/8; (*a*) living unm. 1616; *m.* John MINN, of Epsom, Surrey, and had issue Margaret and Frances (*c*), living 25 Aug. 1631, when probably she herself was dead.

3. ANNE, *bap.* 4 June 1604; (*a*) living unm. 25 Aug. 1631; *m.* (——) Citizen of London. (*d*)

EDWARD ROTHERAM, *Draper*, was possibly (the date, at least, would suit) the 5th son of George Rotheram, of Someries in Luton, Beds, who *d.* 19 Nov. 1599, leaving six sons, *viz.* (1) John who was *m.* before 1584), (2) Thomas, (3) Nicholas and (4) Cheney, by his first wife, and (5) *Edward* [*Qy.* this Edward] and (6) Hugh, by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of Richard BARNES, *Mercer*. It is however certain (from his will) that Mr. Sheriff Rotheram had (not only a brother John, who *d.* before 1619 leaving issue, but) a brother *William*, who *d.* (also) before 1619 leaving issue; moreover the *mullet* (for difference) in the Sheriff's arms, points to his being a *third* son, or of the *third* house. He was A. of Bread Street, 3 Dec. 1611, till his death; S. 1612-13 & was admitted of Gray's Inn, 3 Aug. 1619. He *m.* Judith, sister of Theophilus Brereton, da. of Richard BRERETON, of Surrey, Citizen and Merchant of London. He *d.* without surv. issue, 26 Oct. & was *bur.* 2 Nov. 1620, at St Mary's Aldermanbury, London, without

(*a*) Par. reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury.

(*b*) See p. 56, note "c.".

(*c*) Frances *m.* the well known Sir Lislebone Long, Speaker, 1658-59.

(*d*) The admon. 6 Feb. 1651/2, of Ann Swinnerton *alias* Bolles, of St Dunstan's in the West, London, granted to John Bolles, the husband, may refer to this Ann.

any monument. Funeral certif. (I., xix., 124, and I., xxii., 34) in Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 25 May 1619 (mentioning the poor of Eltham, co. Kent, as also his lands in co. Stafford), pr. 31 Oct. 1620 and again 1 Jany. 1647 (90 Soame). His widow *m.* before 1623, as his second wife, Sir Anthony PELL, of Dimbleby, co. Lincoln (*Knighted* 24 May 1608) whose admon., dat. 12 May 1640, was granted to his son Richard Pell, at which date, probably, she was dead.

ARMS. *Vert*, 3 stags trippant, *or*, a mullet, for difference. (*a*)

ALEXANDER PRESCOTT, *Goldsmith*. He was 3^d son of William Prescott, of Cople, co. Lancaster (see Visit. of London and Visit. of Essex, both in 1634), & is generally spoken of as "*Junior*". He was **A.** of Cordwainer Street, 15 Feb. 1611/2, till his death; **S.** 1612-13, & was admitted of Gray's Inn, 3 Aug. 1619. He purchased [1604-06] the manor of Radwinter, co. Essex, as also the manor and priory of Thoby in that county. He *m.* firstly, at Twickenham, co. Midx., 26 Nov. 1593, Martha, da. of John PEMBERTON, *Grocer*, brother of Sir James Pemberton, **M.** 1611-12. She was *b.* Sep. 1576, *d.* 26 Nov. & was *bur.* 19 Dec. 1616, at St Vedast's Foster Lane, London, beneath "a fair plated stone under the communion table" (*b*) with this inscription, *viz.:*

"Here under lyeth buried the body of Mistris Martha Prescot, the wife of Alexander Prescot, Citizen and Alderman of London; whose soule the Lord took to his mercy the 26 day of November 1616. When she had lived a married wife just 23 yeeres that day, and 40 yeeres 2 moneths, 3 weekes, and odde dayes from the time of her birth. She had issue by her said husband 6 sonnes and 5 daughters, and her youngest of all, being a daughter named Elizabeth, lyeth hereunder interred in the same grave, on the same day of burial, with her said mother."

Alderman Prescott *m.* secondly, Anne, widow of Roger HAUGHTON (who *d.* 1617 aged 64), da. of John LITTLE, of Bray, Berks, but had no issue by her. He *d.* in his house at Cheapside, 16 Jan^y. & was *bur.* 14 Feb. 1621/2 at St. Vedast's afsd. Funeral certificate (I. xxii., 57) in the College of Arms. Will dat. 10 Aug. 1616 (*i.e.* before the death of his *first* wife) pr. 18 Jany. 1621/2 (7 Savile).

The Alderman's widow *m.* (for her third husband) Dr LYSTER (*c*) & was dead before Dec. 1624.

ARMS. *Sa*, a chevron between 3 owls, *argent;* a mullet for difference.

(*a*) These arms are on his funeral certificate impaling those of his wife (Brereton), *viz.*, Quarterly 1st & 4th *arg.* 2 bars, *sa.*; 2^d & 3^d *arg.* on a bend, *sa.* 3 lozenges pierced, *of the field:* a mullet, for difference, in centre point.

(*b*) Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720; Book iii., p. 127.

(*c*) There is at St Mary's Aldermanbury the record of burial of "*Mr Dr Lyster*" on 31 March 1620, but this is too early a date to refer to Mrs Prescott's second husband.

ISSUE.

6 sons and 5 daughters. *viz.*

I. JOHN PRESCOTT, *bap.* "Easter day" 20 April 1595 and *bur.* 11 Feb. 1598/9. (*a*)

II. SIR JOHN PRESCOTT, of Radwinter, co. Essex, *bap.* 19 Oct. 1600. (*a*) He *m.* Chrysogon, da. & h. of Sir Kenelm JENOUR, Bart. He *d.* s.p.m.s. & was *bur.* 17 July 1640. (*a*) His widow *m.* Robert STYLES. He had issue, besides a son who *d.* young, (1) Jane, 1st da. & coheir, *m.* firstly Sir Thomas FISHER, Bart., and secondly William MAYNARD. (2) Anne, 2d & yst. da. and coheir, *m.* Sir William WISEMAN, Bart., who sold the estate of Radwinter.

III. ALEXANDER PRESCOTT, of Thoby, co. Essex, 1634, *bap.* 25 Jan. 1603/4; (*a*) *m.* about 1620, Isabel, da. of Francis STAFFORD, of co. Warwick, by whom he had (i.) JOHN PRESCOTT, aged 10 in 1634, *d.* s.p. and v.p. 19 Feb. 1656, aged 33. (ii.) ALEXANDER PRESCOTT, who *m.* & had issue. (iii.) EDWARD PRESCOTT, dead in 1634. (iv.) HENRY PRESCOTT, 1634. (1) MARTHA, 1634; (2) MARY, 1634; (3) ISABEL, 1634; (4) ELIZABETH, 1634. He *d.* 14 Dec. 1671, aged 69.

IV. JAMES PRESCOTT, *bap.* 17 Feb. 1604/5; (*a*) in all probability the "JAMES PRESCOTT," *bur.* 8 Feb. 1614/5. (*a*)

V. WILLIAM PRESCOTT, *bap.* 4 May 1606, (*a*) probably the "William Prescott, Esq., a stranger," *bur.* 30 Nov. 1642. (*a*)

VI. EDWARD PRESCOTT, of London, *Salter*, 1634, *bap.* 26 July, 1612. (*a*) He *d.* s.p.m. leaving daughters (*b*) and coheirs, of whom (1) Rebecca, *m.* Sir WILLIAM LEMAN, Bart. (so *cr.* 3 March, 1664/5), of Northaw, Herts, was living 1669, (2) Anne, *m.* Sir Nicholas CRISPE, Bart. who *d.* 26 Feb., 1665/6, aged 67. Her will dat. 31 May, pr. 6 Oct. 1669. Both ladies left issue.

1. ? MARY, *b.* [*Qy.*] 1597; *m.*, between 1629 and 1634, Thomas HODGES, Turkey Merchant, aged 28 in 1629, 2d s. of John HODGES, S. 1622-23 whom see, under that date.

2. ? ELIZABETH, *bap.* 9 Sep. 1599, (*a*) probably the "da. of Mr. PRESCOT, of London," who was *bur.* 23 Aug. 1604 at Twickenham.

3. ? MARTHA, *bap.* 14 July 1611; (*a*) presumed to have *d.* young before Oct. 1615.

4. ? MARTHA, *bap.* 29 Oct. 1615; *m.* shortly before 1634, Richard TURNER, of Totteridge, Herts, Cit. & *Draper* of London.

5. ? ELIZABETH, *bap.* 23 Nov. 1616; (*a*) *bur.* (with her mother) 19 Dec. following. (*a*)

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St Vedast, London, kindly communicated by W. J. Harvey (see p. 1, note "b.") where also are these two marriages, *viz.*, 1606/7 Feb. 16, John Pemberton and Martine [Martha ?] Prescott; and 1614/5 Feb. 14, Stephen Burton and Martha Prescott.

(*b*) "Anne, da. of Mr. Edward Prestcoat," was *bur.* 14 Feb. 1644/5 at Twickenham.

1613-14; 11 and 12 James I.

M. SIR THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Grocer;* see below.
S. THOMAS BENNET, *Mercer;* see below.
S. HENRY JAYE, *Draper;* see below.

SIR THOMAS MIDDLETON, (*a*) *Grocer*, was one of 16 children, being the 4th (*b*) of the nine sons of Richard Middleton, of Denbigh (*c*) sometime Governor of Denbigh Castle (*d*. 8 Feb. 1575/6, aged 67, by Jane, da. of Hugh DRYHURST, of Denbigh; was *b*. about 1551 at Denbigh; was apprenticed to Ferdinando Poyntz, Cit. and *Grocer* of London; admitted to the freedom of the Grocers' company (by apprenticeship) 14 Jany 1582/3, and to the livery, 21 March 1593/4, being sometime Master of that company, to which he and his widow were liberal benefactors. His residence in London was in the parish of St Mary Aldermary; his trade was principally at Antwerp, where he had spent much of his youth. As early as 1595 he purchased the estate of Chirk Castle, co. Denbigh, being M.P. for Merionethshire, 1597 to 1598 and Lord Lieut. of that county in 1599. His city honours came later on. He was Surveyor of the Customs of the port of London and, as such, refused to take the oath, when he was elected by the Court of Aldermen, 24 May 1603, (out of 4 presented (*d*) by that ward) as **A.** of Queenhithe. He was accordingly imprisoned in Newgate on 10 June, till, eleven days later, he consented to be sworn; was (subsequently) **A.** of Coleman Street, 22 March 1613/4, till his death in 1631; **S.**, 1603-04, in which capacity he was *Knighted* (with 17 (*e*) other Aldermen) 26 July 1603; **M.**, 1613-14, the "*New River*" head being opened on the day of his election (29 Sep. 1613) by his brother, the celebrated Sir Hugh Myddleton. The *pageant* for his Mayoralty (the show being one of unparalleled magnificence) was entitled "THE TRIUMPHS OF TRUTH," and was written by (his namesake)

(*a*) Free use has been made (1) of the interesting and extensive notes on the wide-spreading "*Middleton* family of Denbighshire" by W. Duncombe Pink, which appeared in 18 numbers of "*The Chester Courant*," from 22 July to 25 Nov. 1891, and of which 100 copies were reprinted with additions the same year for private circulation; (2) of extracts from wills and parish registers relating to the same by G. Milner-Gibson-Cullum, in "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*," 3d s. vol. ii., pp. 66-72; (3) of valuable information from various original sources kindly supplied by W. J. Harvey. There is also an elaborate pedigree of this family (down to *circa* 1620) in Vincent's "North Wales," in the Coll. of Arms, London.

(*b*) His younger brother Sir Hugh Middleton (generally, in his case, spelt Myddleton), *Goldsmith*, was born at Galch Hill, near Denbigh about 1555, and became justly famous by bringing the "*New River*" into London. He was *cr.* a Baronet 22 Oct. 1622; *d.* 7 & was *bur.* 10 Dec. 1631, at St Matthew's, Friday Street, London, leaving a numerous issue.

(*c*) Sir Thomas Exmew, 1517-18, and Sir James Yardford, 1519-20, appear to have been the only Mayors previous to 1613, who were Welshmen.

(*d*) These four were Sir Thomas Smythe (**S.** 1600-01), Baptist Hicks, *Mercer*, Thomas Middleton, *Grocer*, and Roger Jones, *Dyer*, which last was elected, 5 June 1604, to Farringdon-within, & was **S.** 1604-05.

(*e*) See p. 16, note "a." *sub* "BENNET," **M.** 1603-04.

Thomas Middleton. (*a*) He was President of Bridewell and Bethlehem hospitals, 1613, and was M.P. for London, 1624-25, 1625 and 1626, and was one of the Colonels of the city of London. He was also one of the original chartered Adventurers in the New River Company; an Adventurer in the Virginia Company; an Adventurer in the East India voyage of 1599 and an Incorporator of the East India Company in 1600. In 1615, he purchased the manor and estate of Stansted Mountfichet, co. Essex, where for the last ten years of his life he principally resided. He had four wives, having *m.* firstly, 18 Feb. 1583/4, at St. Dunstan's in the East, London, Hester, da. of Sir Richard SALTONSTALL, of South Ockendon, Essex, sometime (1597-98), **M.** of London, by Susan, da. of Thomas POYNTZ, of North Ockendon, in that county. He *m.* secondly, 31 Jany 1587/8, at St. Olave's, Hart Street, London, Elizabeth, widow of John OLMESTED, of Ingatestone, Essex, da. & h. of James DAVERS, or DANVERS, of London, by Elizabeth (relict of Robert TAYLOR, **A.** of London) da. & h. of Hugh HATTON, of Cheshire. He *m.* thirdly Elizabeth, widow of Miles HOBART, (*b*) of London, *Clothworker*, relict, formerly, of Richard THORPE, of London, *Vintner*, da. of Richard BROOKE, of London, *Goldsmith*. She, by whom he had no issue, *d.* at his house in Aldermary Churchyard 1, & was *bur.* 24 Feb. 1619/20, at Stansted Mountfichet Funeral certif. (I. xxii, 24) in Coll. of Arms. He *m.* fourthly, 18 Dec. 1623, at St Mary's Aldermary, Ann, (*c*) widow of Jacob WITTEWRONGE, of London, *Brewer*, da. of Gerard VANACKER, of Antwerp, Merchant. He *d.* at Stansted Mountfichet, 12 Aug. & was *bur.* there 8 Sep. 1631, aged 81 "or thereabouts". M.I. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 20 Nov. 1630 to 18 July 1631, pr. 15 Aug. 1631 (94 St. John). In it he directs his burial to be either in the chapel at Chirk Castle or at Stansted Mountfichet. His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* 7, & was *bur.* 11 Jany 1646/7, at Harpenden, Herts. His monument and its inscription is thus described in "*A new and complete History of Essex by a Gentleman*" [P. Muilman] 1769-72 (Vol. III., p. 29) under Stansted Mountfichet. "On the south side of the chancel is a sumptuous marble monument of excellent workmanship; it is about 20 feet high and 10 wide; under a spacious arch decorated is seen the effigy, as large as life, of the person whose memory this monument is designed to perpetuate; on each side the arch is the representation of an angel supporting a large table of black marble with the following inscription thereupon:

(*a*) It is "principally remarkable for the attack upon Anthony Munday, the rival city-poet contained in it". See Fairholt's "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*".

(*b*) See p. 44, note "b." (*sub* "Cambell") as to this Miles Hobart.

(*c*) She is described in the register as "M^rs. Jenn Wetterungell of East Ham. co. Essex" Mr Pink (see p. 60 note "a.") states that "It is related by Pennant that it was upon the occasion of this marriage,—she being a young wife and he an old man,—that the famous song of '*Room for Cuckolds, here comes my Lord Mayor*' was composed."

Deo opt. Sacr.

Repositum hic est Depositum *Thomæ Middletonii*, Militis, ex antiqua *Middletonum* Ordovicencium familiâ oriundi, qui, ab ephœbis Londinum receptus, hinc negotiandi causâ in exteras regiones missus, locorum, linguarum, mercium, morum peritissimus explorator, privata professionis suæ (mercaturâ) mysteria, tum publica Regni negotia, sub auspiciis *Walsingami* (cui intime notus) summâ integritate et singulari prudentiâ peragebat. Demum regressus domum, maximis Urbis honoribus, Vicecomes et Prætor Londini, laudatisssime perfunctus, supremi Perpuratorum Aldermani in senatus facile princeps, ad mortem usque, permansit. Nec immemor qualem sibi et Reipub. apud exteros navasset operam gloriosissima Elizabetha, præcipium in Monitis locum illius fidei demandavit. Vir fuit omnem virtutem laude cumulatissimus; devotus in Deum; fidus in Principem; pius in Patriam; morigerus in amicos; officiosus in omnes; viduarum vero et orphanorum propugnator acerrimus: et quale suis columen et asylum, alios ad dignitatem, omnes ad divitias promovebat. Quatuor sibi uxores desponsavit; duabus prioribus, ex primâ, *Thomam*, Equitem Auratum, filium et hæredem; ex secundâ, *Timotheum*, et duas filias, *Hesteram*, *Henrico Salusbury*, Militi et Baronetto, nuptam (fato functam) et Mariam, *J. Mainard*, nobilis Balnei ordinis Equiti, sociatam. Postremo cunctis usq. quod optari potent successu coronatus, pie et placide animam cœlo, corpus humo, naturæ vitam (anhelans meliorem) reddidit. At memoriam amicis, mærorem civibus, dolorem suis, desiderium sui bonis omnibus reliquit die Aug. 12, an. sal. 1631 æt. suæ 81 (aut eo circiter) mortuus; et in hoc sacrario (sibi et suis condito) sepultus.

Occubuit virtus, et in hoc inclusa sepulchro
  Middletonorum gloria magna jacet.
Deditus esse Deo, Patriæ pius, omnibus æquus,
  Londoni celebras laude subire vices.
Indulgere bonis, miseris solamen, asylum
  Orphanis, viduis, et Deus esse suis;
Nil opus est saxis; hoc pectora fida loquntur,
  Illius illustrant hæc monumenta rogum.

London belov'd hir Knight, hir Citizen,
Lo! Mayor, Sherief, Chief of her Aldermen,
The City's Father, good men's great example,
A prop to virtue, Pillar to the temple,
A faithful patriot, the State's well wisher,
The honor of his house, the Poor's refresher,
His soule hath quite these titles all of them,
And exchanged London for Jerusalem.

Time hath already [1770] impaired this beautiful piece of sculpture, and it is going into decay a great pace; in some places it is with difficulty the Latin inscription can be made out."

Muilman accordingly gives an English translation of the Latin, which, however, it is not thought necessary to reproduce here.

ARMS. *Argent,* on a bend, *vert,* 3 wolves' heads erased, *of the field;* a mullet for difference. These arms (without however the mullet) are, also, in his funeral certificate (I. xxiii. fo. 44) quartering 7 other coats, *viz.* (2) *Vert,* a chevron between 3 wolves' heads, erased, *argent* (3) *Azure,* a talbot, passant, *argent.* (4) *Gules,* on a bend, *or,* 3 lions passant, *sable.* (5) *Argent,* 2 choughs in fess, *proper.* (6) *Azure,* 3 cocks, *argent.* (7) *Sable,* a chevron between 3 owls, *argent.* (8) *Gules,* 3 fish [barbel?] embowed and interlaced, *or.* The coats of two of his 4 wives are given, *viz.* (1) *Or,* a bend between 2 eagles displayed, *sable* [for SALTONSTALL] and (2) Quarterly 1st & 4th *Gules,* a chevron between 3 mullets, *or;* 2nd & 3d *Argent* on a bend, *gules,* 3 martlets, *or* [both being for DANVERS]. The coats of his third and fourth wives [BROOKE and WITTEWRONGE] are omitted, tho' that of the former is given in her own funeral certificate (I. xxii. fo. 21) as also are those of her 2 former husbands.

He had issue by his first two wives only. By the first wife two sons, *viz.*—

I. RICHARD MIDDLETON, *b.* about 1587; *d.* young and unm. before 1607.

II. SIR THOMAS MIDDLETON, of Chirk Castle afsd., 2d but 1st surv. son & heir, *b.* 1588; admitted of Gray's Inn, 4 or 7 Feb. 1606/7; *Knighted* at Whitehall, 10 Feb. 1616/7; M.P. for Weymouth, 1624-25 and for Denbighshire in 1625 and again (in the Long Parl.) Nov. 1640, taking part with the popular party. He became a celebrated Parliamentary General and in Dec. 1644 actually besieged his own castle of Chirk then garrisoned for the King. He, however, after having sustained losses, estimated at £45,000, by the civil war, eventually favoured the Restoration & was returned in 1660 as M.P. for Denbighshire in the Convention Parl. He *m.* firstly, in 1612, Margaret, da. & heir of George SAVILE, of Wakefield, co. York. She *d.* about 1615 (probably in childbed), having had an only child, Thomas, who *d.* young. He *m.* secondly, 18 Feb. 1616/7, at Luton Hoo, Beds, Mary, da. of Sir Robert NAPIER, 1st Bart., by his third wife, Mary, da. of John ROBINSON, Merchant. By her, besides six daughters, he had seven sons, *viz.* (1) THOMAS, *b.* 2 Nov. 1624, *cr. a Baronet,* 4 July 1660, who *d.* July 1663 (aged 39) before his Father, being grandfather of William, the 4th Bart., on whose death, 5 Jany 1717/8 (aged 24) that title became extinct. (2)

Robert, *b.* 26 May, 1628, *d.* in London unm. between 1631 and 1660. (3) Richard, a merchant in London, *b.* 4 May 1631, who *m.*, about 1659, Elizabeth, da. of Sir William RYDER, and whose posterity, as heirs male, inherited Chirk Castle in 1718. (4) John, *b.* 3 Feb. 1632/3; *d.* unm. at Rome. (5) Joseph, *b.* 1 April 1634, *d.* 1657 at Chirk. (6) Charles, of Plâs Bodsley, *b.* 16 July 1635, whose wife Jane (da. of Sir Robert NEEDHAM, by Jane, da. & h. of William COKAYNE) is often mentioned as "*La belle Middleton*" in Gramont's "Memoirs". (7) Timothy, living 1659. Sir Thomas, the father of these seven sons (having survived his eldest son three years) *d.* at Keevenswerne, co. Denbigh, 1666, in his 79th year & was *bur.* in Chirk church. Funeral certif. (I., xxx., 100) in Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 6 Aug. 1666, pr. 29 March 1667. His widow, who was *b.* & *bap.* 13 March 1597/8, at Luton, was living 9 Jany 1666/7.

The Lord Mayor, by his second wife (Elizabeth Danvers) had two other sons and two daughters, *viz.*—

III. HENRY MIDDLETON, who *d.* young.

IV. TIMOTHY MIDDLETON, the 2d surviving and youngest son, *b.* about 1592; was admitted of Gray's Inn, 6 Nov. 1609. He was a merchant of London & was one of the original chartered Adventurers of the New River company, originated by his uncle Sir Hugh Myddleton. He succeeded to the estate of Stansted Mountfichet on the death of his Father in 1631 and entered his pedigree in the Visitation of Essex in 1634. He *m.*, 6 Sep. 1614, at St Andrew's Undershaft, London, Martha, da. & heir of Robert JOHNSON, A. and sometime (1617-18) S. of London, and with her acquired a considerable estate at Poplar and Bromley, co. Midx. She was *bur.* 7 Nov. or Dec. 1640, at Stansted Mountfichet. He *d.* 24 May and was *bur.* there 13 June 1655. Will dat. 10 May & pr. 23 June 1655 (26 Aylett). He had (besides five (*a*) daughters) an elder son, Thomas, who *d.* young, a third & youngest son, Robert, who *d.* unm. and was *bur.* 14 Feb. 1641/2, at Stansted afsd.; and a second and only surv. son & heir, THOMAS MIDDLETON, *b.* 1622, who *m.* 2 March 1651/2, at St Antholin's, London, Constance, da. of Thomas BROMFIELD, Merchant, and was *bur.* 21 Aug. 1668 at Stansted afsd. (will dat. 16 June 1668, pr. 22 May 1669) leaving issue three daughters & three sons, of whom the eldest, SIR THOMAS MIDDLETON, *bap.* 21 April 1654 at St Antholin's afsd., was *Knighted* 14 Dec. 1675. See Le Neve's "*Knights,*" where an account of his lineage and posterity is given.

1. HESTER, or EASTER, first da. *m.* (as his first wife) Henry SALISBURY, of Llewenny, co. Denbigh, who (after her death) was *cr.* a Baronet

(*a*) Among the marriages at Stansted Mountfichet is that (1) of "Sir John Wittwrong and Mistris Elizabeth, the da. of Mr. Timothy Middellton, Lord of this mannor," 23 June 1641, and (2) of "Mr. John Mickellthwayght and Ms. Barbary Middelton," 3 Sep. 1653.

18 Nov. 1619 and who *d.* 2 Aug. 1632. Funeral certif. (I., xxiii., fo. 65) in the Coll. of Arms. She *d.* 26 Jan. and was *bur.* 26 Feb. 1614/5 at Stansted Mountfichet, leaving issue. M.I.

2. MARY, 2d & youngest da.; *m.* 25 Nov. 1624 at St Mary's Aldermary, Sir John MAYNARD, **K.B.** (so *cr.* 1626) M.P. for Lostwithiel in the Long Parl., who *d.* July 1658, leaving issue.

THOMAS BENNET, *Mercer*, was a younger brother of Sir John Bennet, of Dawley in Harlington (or Arlington) Midx. (sometime Judge of the Prerog. Court, ancestor of the BARONS OSSULSTON, EARLS OF TANKERVILLE and of the EARLS OF ARLINGTON), both being younger brothers of Ralph Bennet, of Morden, co. Surrey, 1623 (see Visit. of Surrey, 1623) all three being sons of Richard Bennet, of London, by Elizabeth, da. of Thomas TISDALE, of Deanley, Berks, which Richard was the elder brother of Sir Thomas Bennet, **M.**, 1603-04. He was **A.** of Bishopsgate, 19 Jany 1612/3, and of Billingsgate, 15 July 1619 till his death in 1620; **S.** 1613-14. He purchased the manor and estate of Babraham, co. Cambridge, soon after 1600. He *m.* about 1595, Dorothy, sister of Sir Humphrey MAY, Chancellor of the Exchequer of the Duchy of Lancaster, da. of Richard MAY, of Rawmere, Sussex and of London, *Merchant Tailor*, by Mary, da. of (——) HILLERSDON, of Devon. He *d.* at his house in Cheapside, 19 April & was *bur.* 28 May 1620 (*a*) in Mercers chapel. Funeral certif. (I., xv., 30) in Coll of Arms. Will pr. May 1620 (30 Soame) by his widow.

ARMS. *Gu.*, a bezant, betw. 3 demi lions ramp., *argent;* an annulet for difference.

ISSUE.

I, RICHARD BENNET, of Kew, co. Surrey and of Chancery Lane, London, *b.* 1596; admitted Nov. 1615 of the Inner Temple; executor to his Father in 1620: entered and signed his pedigree in the Visitation of London, 1634. He *m.* firstly, before 1628, Jane, da. & coheir of Levinus MONKE, one of the Clerks of the Signet. She was living 1634. He *m.* secondly, before 6 July 1641, Mary, da. of Robert LEMAN, of London and Ipswich, sister and administratrix (6 July 1641) of Robert LEMAN of Northaw, Herts. He *d.* s.p.m.s. & was *bur.* 29 April 1658, aged 61 at Babraham, afsd. M.I. He had issue, by his first wife, one da. (1) JANE (the only child of her father that left issue) *m.* firstly, 14 Sep. 1648, at Babraham afsd. the Hon. James SCUDAMORE, s. & h. app. of John, 1st VISCOUNT SCUDAMORE OF SLIGO, by whom she was ancestress of the succeeding Viscounts, a dignity that became *extinct* in 1716. She *m.*

(*a*) Parish Register of St Pancras, Soper lane, London.

secondly Richard PRYNCE & *d.* 21 Feb. 1619, aged 71, being *bur.* at Holme Lacy, co. Hereford. By his second wife he had issue (I.) LEMAN BENNET, *b.* in Chancery Lane & *bap.* 20 Aug. 1650 at St. Andrew's, Holborn, who *d.* young; (II.) RICHARD BENNET, *b.* & *bap.* 19 June 1654 at St. Andrew's afsd.; (2) Dorothy, *b.* & *bap.* at St. Andrew's afsd., *m.* Henry (CAPELL) 1st BARON CAPELL OF TEWKESBURY, who *d.* s.p. 30 May 1696. She *d.* 7 & was *bur.* 15 June 1721 at Kew, aged 79.

II. SIR THOMAS BENNET, Bart., so *cr.* 22 Nov. 1660, as of Babraham, co. Cambridge, which estate he inherited, on the death of his elder brother, in 1658. He had been admitted (with him) Nov. 1615 of the Inner Temple. He *m.* Mary (sister of his said brother's wife) da. & coheir of Levinus MONKE afsd. He was *bur.* 30 June 1667 at Babraham, aged 70. M.I. Will pr. 1667. His widow was *bur.* there 20 May 1684. Will pr. 1684. They left issue among which were the succeeding Baronets, a dignity which became *extinct* 23 May 1701.

III. SIR HUMPHREY BENNET, of Shalden, Hants, who in 1631 was of the Middle Temple. He was *Knighted* (*a*) before Dec. 1645 & was M.P. for Petersfield, 1661-67. He *m.* firstly, 7 July 1631, Mary, da. of Thomas SMITH, of Tedworth, Hants, Merchant of London, by Jane, da. of John ROBINSON. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth da. of Meredith THOMAS, of Wales. He *m.* thirdly (Lic. Vic. Gen., 11 Feb. 1660/1) Elizabeth, widow of Sir Richard NORTON, of Rotherfield, but by her had no issue. He *d.* Dec. 1667. Will pr. 1668. He had issue by his first wife (I.) THOMAS BENNET, who *d.* s.p. at sea 1673; (1.) JOANE, who *m.*, as second wife, (Lic. Vic. Gen., 28 May 1669) George GARTH, of Morden, co. Surrey, (*d.* 20 Nov. 1676 in his 53d year), and *d.* s.p. 22 Jan. 1699/700, aged 65 & was *bur.* at Morden. M.I. By his second wife Sir Humphrey had (2) ELIZABETH, who *m.* John BOEVEY, of Mincing Lane, London, Merchant, and *d.*, his widow, at Greenwich, Jan. 1712/3, leaving an only child Richard BOEVEY, who took the name of GARTH, on inheriting the estates of that family; (3) DOROTHY, *m.* (——) MELLISH, of Hatton Garden, Merchant of London.

1. MARY, *m.* before 1620, Richard LEWKNOR, of Weston, co. Sussex.

2. DOROTHY, *m.* 28 Feb. 1619, at St. Pancras, Soper Lane, Sir Gamaliel CAPELL, of Rookwood, co. Essex.

3. ELIZABETH, *m.*, after 1620, Richard STONE, of London, and had 7 children in 1634. See Visitation of London of that date.

4. ANNE, *m.*, after 1620, William AMCOTTS, of Astrow, co. Lincoln.

5. MARGARET, *m.*, between 1620 and 1633, Henry ROLLE, Chief Justice of the King's Bench, 1648-55, who *d.* 30 July 1656, & was *bur.* at Shapwick, co. Somerset, & had issue.

(*a*) At that date he had a pass from Parl. to leave the Kingdom, being therein stiled "Humphrey Bennet, Esq., now called Sir Humphrey Bennet".

6. REBECCA, *m.* 22 June 1630, at Morden, co. Surrey, as his first wife, Sir Bulstrode WHITLOCKE, of Fawley Court, Bucks, who *d.* 25 July 1675, in his 70th year. She had issue.

7. JOAN, *m.* 28 Feb. 1631, at St Pancras, Soper lane, Stephen SMITH, of Blackmere, co. Essex, and had issue.

HENRY JAYE, (*a*) *Draper*, son of Henry Jaye, of St Mary Abchurch, London, by his first wife Alice, formerly Alice BAYLIE (*b*) was *b.* 1567-68; was admitted of Grays Inn, 3 Aug. 1592, as "*Citizen of London, cousin of Richard Jaye, Serjeant at law*," was A. of Farringdon without, 12 Oct. 1613 till his death in 1620; S. 1613-14, and was of Holveston, co. Norfolk. He *m.* firstly (Lic. Lond. 14 June 1593, he being then "of St Antholin's, London, Draper, *Junior*") Elizabeth, da. of Edward FISHER, of St. Lawrence, Old Jewry, *Skinner*. She was *bur.* 28 Feb. 1608/9, at St. Antholin's. He *m.* secondly (Lic. Lond. 21 Jany 1615/6) Jane, widow of Humphrey TINDALL, but by her he had no issue. He *d.* 23 Nov. 1620, aged 53 years and a half. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms. He was *bur.* "by night" (*c*) the 29th at St Antholin's. Will dat. 22 & pr. 30 Nov. 1620 and again 23 May 1626 (94 Soame). His widow *m.* 17 Feb. 1622/3, at St. Antholin's, Sir Edward DUKE, of Cossington in Ailesford, Kent, whose will dat. 11 March 1638 was pr. 11 May 1640 (72 Coventry). She was living 11 March 1638.

ARMS. *Gules*, on a bend engrailed, *argent*, 3 roses, *of the field* a crescent for difference.

ISSUE.

By first wife only, besides 3 children who died young.

I. HENRY JAYE, of Holveston afsd., only surv. son, *bap.* 27 Jan. 1604/5 at St Antholin's afsd.; matric. at Cambridge (Emman. Coll.) 1621; was fined £132, in 1649, as a "servant of the Prince". He *d.* s.p. [*Query* if he was not the "Henry Jaye, Gent.," who *d.* of "fever" & was *bur.* 16 Dec. 1677 in Tindall's ground; see the parish register of St Giles Cripplegate, London].

II. JOHN JAYE, *bap.* 23 Nov. 1606 and *bur.* 9 March 1607/8, at St. Antholin's afsd.

(*a*) An elaborate pedigree of this family, deduced from Thomas Jay, of Earsham, co. Norfolk (*d.* 1599), the grandfather of the Sheriff, is in Lady Elizabeth Cust's "*Records of the Cust family*," Part I., 1894.

(*b*) They had lic. (London) to marry 15 Dec. 1561, both being then of St Mary Abchurch. Alice, (the wife,) was *bur.* 9 Sept. 1587 and he was *bur.* 2 March 1601/2, at St Antholin's, London. He *m.* there, 29 June 1589 (as a second wife) "Mrs Elizabeth Fish" who also was *bur.* there, 21 June 1610.

(*c*) See parish register of St Antholin: He however had directed in his will, that his burial shd be about 2 o'clock *in the afternoon*, and in the place where Henry his father and where Elizabeth his late wife were buried.

1. DOROTHY, *bap.* 28 July 1594, at St Antholin's; *m.* there 4 Feb. 1610/1, Richard DIKE, Cit. and *Grocer*, living 1615, by whom she had (1) Henry, *bap.* as afsd. 28 Jan. 1611/2, and (2) Richard, *bap.* as afsd. 30 Jan. 1615/6; both being living 1620. She herself was *bur.* 3 April 1635, at St. Antholin's.

2. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 10 Dec. 1598 at St. Antholin's afsd.: *m.* William HUNTON, of the Middle Temple, London, son of Richard HUNTON of Bushton, Wilts. They had issue, Jane, who was *bur.* 11 Aug. 1618 at St Antholin's. She *d.* before 1634.

3. JANE, eventually coheir to her brother; *bap.* 20 Sep. 1601 at St Antholin's; *m.* 24 Nov., (settl. 17 July) 1622, at Winterbourne Earls, co. Wilts, Sir Edward NICOLAS, Clerk of the Council and Sec. of State, who *d.* 1 Sep. 1669, aged 77, at West Horsley, co. Surrey. She *d.* 15 Sep. 1688, aged 87. Will pr. Oct. 1688. They had issue.

1614-15; (*a*) 12 and 13 James I.

M. SIR THOMAS HAYES, *Draper;* see below.

S. PETER PROBY, *Grocer*, who was **M.** 1622-23; see under that date.

S. MARTIN LUMLEY, *Draper*, who was **M.** 1623-24; see under that date.

SIR THOMAS HAYES, *Draper,* was son of Thomas Hayes of St. Margarets Westmr, where he was *b.* about 1548. He was **A.** of Bishopsgate, 22 Dec. 1603, and of Cornhill, 7 Jany 1612/3 till his death in 1617. He was *Knighted*, with 17 (*b*) Aldermen (a few months before he himself became one) 26 July 1603; **S.** 1604-05 and **M.** 1614-15. The title of his "*Pageant*" was "*The Triumphs of old drapery or the rich clothing of England,*" (*c*) written by Anthony Munday. There is no funeral certificate of this Mayor at the College of Arms, (*d*) neither is

(*a*) Sir Arthur Ingram, *Tallow Chandler*, was chosen Sheriff, 27 June 1614, but declined. He was afterwards High Sheriff for Yorkshire 1619 & was ancestor of the Lords Viscount Irvine; see under "Hallyday" **M.** 1605-06, and see also Cass's "*East Barnet*". Lionel Cranfield, *Mercer* was elected Sheriff, 11 July 1614 but (on the 14th) refused to serve. He was again so elected 24 June 1615 but was discharged without fine, the 26 Aug. following. Within six years thereof he was raised to the peerage being *cr.*, 9 July 1621, Baron Cranfield and, 16 Sept. 1622, Earl of Middlesex, both which titles became extinct on the death of his younger son, the third Earl, 26 Oct. 1674.

(*b*) See p. 16, note "*a*," *sub* "BENNET," **M.** 1603-04.

(*c*) "All Nichols's researches for a copy of this rare pageant were unavailing. That for the next year ["*Metropolis coronata, the triumphes of ancient drapery*" etc.] by the same author, which he [Nichols] considers as a second part or companion to this one, has been reprinted in his '*Progresses, etc. of King James I.*'" (Fairholt's "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*".)

(*d*) A reference to "*Hayes,*" at fo. 72 in the index to the volume of Funeral certificates marked "I.XIX" in the Coll. of Arms has the words "*no certif.*" added. This seems to indicate that, tho' one was taken, no record thereof exists.

there any recorded pedigree save a very meagre one in the Visit. of Herts alluded to below. He appears to have married at least five wives and to have had at least 20 children, of whom 5 sons & 11 daughters are mentioned as living in his will, dated 1615. He *m.* firstly (before 1586), Margaret da. of (——) HOWSE, A. of London. She is stated (in the Visit. of Herts, 1634) to be mother of 3 sons (ROBERT, 1st son who enters & signs the pedigree, THOMAS, 2nd son, and BENJAMIN, 3d son) and must apparently have been mother of the 2 daughters (SARAH & REBECCA) both of whom married in 1606, and of the "Infant of Mr Hayes, Merchant" *bur.* 31 July 1590.(*a*) The burial, 21 Sep. 1591 (*a*) of "Mrs Hayes, ux. Mr Thomas Hayes, Merchant" appears to refer to her. The burial 16 Jany 1593/4 (*a*) of "Elizabeth, ux. Mr Heyes, a Mercer," appears to refer to a second wife, the mother, probably, of Joseph, *bap.* (2 months later) 25 March 1594.(*a*) He *m.* (thirdly?) the Lady who was mother to such of his children as were *bap.* in or after 1594 to 1609. He *m.* (fourthly?) 26 Sep. 1609,(*a*) Mary, da. of Humphrey MILWARD of London, Merchant, (*b*) which lady was probably the mother of all or most of the children *bap.* from 1609/10 to 1614, tho' possibly some may be by his next (fifth?) & last wife, Martha, sister of Sir William, and da. of Robert FORTH, both of Butley, co. Suffolk. He *d.* in his 70th year & was *bur.* 29 Sep. 1617. Will dat. 7 March 1615/6 to 20 April 1617, pr. 27 Oct. 1617 (91 Weldon). His widow *m.* 22 Jany 1617/8, at St Alphage, Cripplegate, Sir Richard YOUNG, whose admon. as of St Bride's, London (*Query* of the Fleet prison in that parish?) 24 Aug. 1652 was to a creditor. The monumental inscription to the Lord Mayor at St Mary's Aldermanbury was as follows:

"Deo trino et uno sacrum. THOMAS HAYES, Eques auratus,(*c*) secundum Christi adventum sub hoc tumulo expectat. Qui cum ab adolescentia, per magnam Europæ partem, mercaturam excercuisset,

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury. It is to be noted that in no case is the *mother's* name given to the baptisms here alluded to. Besides the entries from this register that are incorporated in the text these also occur; 1552, Sep. 20, Dorothy Hayes, *bur.*; 1556, Nov. 20, Ursula Hayes, *bur.*; 1559, Oct. 17, Elizabeth Hayes, *bap.*; 1561/2, Feb. 16, Rodger Hayes, *bap.*; 1563, July 12, Elizabeth Hayes, *bap.*; 1565, Aug. 9, Mary Hayes, *bap.*; also 1620, Nov. 15, Thomas, s. of Mr Thomas Hayes, Jr, Merchant, *bap.*; 1611, Oct. 22, Ellinor, da. of Mr Thomas Hayes, Jr, *bap.*; 1612, April 18, Ellionora, da. of Mr Thomas Hayes, *bur.*; also 1645, Sep. 30, Mrs Ursula Hayes, *bur.*, sister to Mr Nicholas; also 1660, March 29, A Gentlewoman who was Sir Thomas Hases, [*Qy.* Hayes'] grandchild, whose maiden name was Wharton, *bur.*; also, 1688, March 31, Mrs Maria Hayes, Mr Standish's kinswoman, *bur.*; 1690/1, March 7, Mr Richard Hayes, *bur.*; 1736, Sep. 28, Mr Thomas Hayes, *bur.*

(*b*) Visit. of London, 1634, *sub.* "Millward". The arms of Millward are "*Ermine* on a fess *gules* 3 bezants," which arms, however, are *not* among those given on the Lord Mayor's monument.

(*c*) As to the (supposed) distinction between "*Eques Auratus*" and "*Miles*," it may be observed that tho' Lord Mayor Hayes & Lord Mayor Middleton were *Knighted at the same time and place*, yet one of them is called by the first and the other by the second designation, on their respective monuments.

ita industria et judicio claruit, ut unanimi omnium consensu MAJOR hujus civitatis cooptatus fuerit, et cum hoc summum summi Magistratus officium, non solum singulari integritate sed et excellenti veræ Religionis promulgandæ cura et pietate executus fuisset; tandem septuagesimo ætatis anno, Deo bonisque charus, pie et placide in Domino obdormivit, anno Salutis 1617. MARTHA, uxor mæstissima viro suo optimo officiosæ pietatis et memoriæ ergo hoc monumentum P."

ARMS. "*Erminois*, 3 lions' heads erased, *sa.*" These arms, quarterly with "*Arg.*, a fess embattled, *gules*, in chief 3 martlets, *sa.*" were on his monument; as were also the arms of two of his wives, *viz.* (1) "*Gu.*, 2 bends, *vaire*" and (2) "*Vaire*, on a chief, *or*, 3 lions rampant, *sa.*" The first coat, doubtless represents the arms of FORTH (his last wife) which are "*Gu.*, 2 bends, *vaire;* on a canton, *or*, a demi greyhound courant, *sa.*"

ISSUE.

By his several wives, he appears to have had the following children, *viz.:*

I. ROBERT HAYES, of Hertford, who *m.* before 1617, Katharine, da. of (——) SHERWOOD, Dr of Physic. They both appear to have been living in 1634 (no issue mentioned) when he entered his pedigree (above alluded to) in the Visit. of Herts. The lic. (London) 2 Nov. 1639 of Henry BARRINGTON, Gent., of Colchester, aged 47, widower, to marry at High Laver, Essex, Catherine HEYES, of Hertford, aged 46, widow, probably refers to her.

II. THOMAS HAYES, living Oct. 1627; mentd in the Visit. of Herts, 1634. To him possibly may refer this Lic. (London) 22 Jany 1615/6, *viz.* "Thomas HEY, of St Mary Aldermary, Merchant Tailor, Bachelor, to marry at St Bennet Pauls Wharf, Dorothy GRIFFIN, of St Mary Aldermanbury, Spinster, da. of Robert GRIFFIN, decd"; but more probably he *m.* before that date, and was the "*Mr Thomas Hayes, Junior, Merchant,*" father of 2 children *bap.* 1610 and 1611. (*a*)

III. SIR JOSEPH HAYES, *bap.* 25 March 1594 (*a*); was of Ubberston, co. Suffolk. *Knighted*, 10 June 1619, at Greenwich. He *m.* (——) who was dead before 1627 & was *bur.* at Ubberston. He *d.* s.p. Will pr. 5 Oct. 1627 (93 Skinner).

IV. BENJAMIN HAYES, (*b*) *bap.* 12 March 1597/8 (*a*); living Oct. 1627 and mentioned in the Visit. of Herts, 1634.

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury. See also p. 69, note "*a*".

(*b*) He is placed as the 3d and last son in the Visit. of Herts, 1634. This however could be accounted for by the death of his senior brother Joseph (therein omitted) having occurred before that date. What however can *not* be so easily accounted for is that all these three are made therein the children of Margaret Howse who apparently died in 1591, while Benjamin (unless the baptism refers to a *second* child of that name) was not *bap.* till 8 years later.

V. NATHANIEL HAYES, *bap.* 28 Sep. 1600 (*a*); living Oct. 1627; not mentioned in the Visit. of Herts, 1634, but living Sep. 1648.

VI. (——) HAYES, a son *bap.* 2 Feb. 1611/2 (*a*); probably *d.* young.

1. SARAH, *b.* about 1587; *m.* 15 Dec. 1606 (*a*) (Lic. Lond. she then aged 19) Thomas JONES (eldest son of Sir Roger JONES, S. 1604-05) then of St. James' Garlickhithe, London, *Dyer*, aged 28 & unm., but afterwards in 1634 of Lambeth, Surrey, when he entered his ped. in the Visit. of London. She *d.* v.p., before 1617 leaving issue. See p. 23.

2. REBECCA (the first child of that name) *m.* 12 Dec. 1606 (*b*) Robert BARLEE. She appears to have *d.* v.p. before 1617 leaving her husband and two sons then living.

3. MARTHA (the first child of that name) *m.* (as his first wife) William ESSINGTON, of London, Merchant, by whom she had one child, Thomas, living 1634. She was dead in 1615. He *m.* secondly before 1615 Hester (aged 12 in 1605) 3d da. of Sir Roger JONES (S. 1604-05) by whom he had 4 children in 1634. (*Visit. of London*, 1634).

4. (——) *m.* Edmund TRAVERS, mentioned by Sir Thomas Hayes, as his son-in-law (*b*) in his will dated 1615.

5. ABIGAIL *bap.* 3 Sep. 1595 (*a*); *m.* before 1617 Peter EGERTON 4th son of Sir John EGERTON of Oulton). He was *bap.* 19 Nov. 1592. Both were living 1617.

6. ANN (or HANNAH) *bap.* 22 Aug. 1596, (*a*) living unm. in 1617. John OSBORNE, Gent., of Lambeth, Surrey, aged 36, Widower, had lic. (London) 24 Nov. 1630 to marry at St Clement's Danes, ANNE HAYES, of London, aged 37, Spinster.

7. An "unbaptized da. of Thomas Hayes, Merchant" was *bur.* 12 Aug. 1579. (*a*)

8. MARGARET, *bap.* 12 July 1602 (*a*); living unm. 1617.

9. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 24 May 1604 (*a*); living unm. 1615 *m.* 20 Nov. 1618 (*a*) John IRELAND, of the Hutt and Hale, co. Lanc. and had Sir Gilbert Ireland, s. & h., aged 41 in 1665 (Visit. of Lancashire) & other issue.

10. KATHERINE, *bap.* 23 March 1605/6 (*a*); living unm. 1617. She *m.* (as second wife) Samuel CRISPE, of Bread street, Merchant of London & was, with him, killed, 3 April 1648, by the fall of the floor of the room above them. Her arms were in Fulham church, Midx. His admon. 5 May 1648, to his br. Sir Nicholas Crispe, Bart.

11. SUSAN, *bap.* 28 Oct. 1607 (*a*); living unm. 1617.

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury. See also p. 69, note "*a*".

(*b*) This, of course, is not conclusive evidence that he married a da. of testator; but it must be noted that William Essington, who undoubtedly *did* marry one of such daughters, is spoken of by testator in precisely the same way.

12. MARTHA (the second child of that name), *bap.* 21 March 1609/10 (*a*); living 1615.

13. MARY, *bap.* 5 May, 1613, (*a*) living 1615, *m.* Sir Henry BOOTHBY, Bart. (who had the sign manual of Charles I., 5 Nov. 1644, for his creation to that dignity), sometime (1634) a Merchant of London. He *d.* 3 Sep. 1648 aged 56 & was *bur.* at Boddington, co. Northampton, being ancestor of the succeeding Baronets. His will dat. 2 Sep. 1648, pr. 6 Jany 1648/9 (20 Fairfax), his wife being then living.

14. REBECCA (the second child of that name) *bap.* 29 Oct. 1614 (*a*); living 1615.

1615-16; 13 and 14 James I.

M. SIR JOHN JOLLES, *Draper;* see below.

S. WILLIAM GORE, *Merchant Taylor;* see below.

S. JOHN GORE, *Merchant Taylor* (brother of the above) who was **M.** 1624-25; see under that date.

SIR JOHN JOLLES, *Draper*, son of Thomas JOLLES, of Stratford-le-Bow, Midx., was **A.** of Tower, 11 June 1605, till his death in 1621; **S.** 1605-06; being *Knighted* at Greenwich, 23 July 1606, immediately after the expiration of his year of office; **M.** 1615-16. The title of his "*Pageant*" was "*Metropolis coronata, the triumphes of ancient drapery, or rich cloathing of England, in a second yeere's performance*" written by Anthony Munday, and considered to be a second part to that of the previous year. (*b*) On 3 July 1616 he, as Conservator of the Thames, from Staines bridge westward to the points of the river next the sea eastward, made a state progress from Billingsgate to Gravesend, such session of conservancy not having been kept for many years past. (*c*) He was a member of the Levant Company, and was founder of a free school at his native parish, Stratford-le-Bow. He *m.* Alice, da. and coheir of Richard WRIGHT, of London, sister to Isan, wife of John EDWARDS of London, *Draper*, (*d*) He *d.*, s.p., (*e*) 31 May 1621 at his house

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St Mary Aldermanbury. See also p. 69, note "*a*".

(*b*) See p. 68, note "*c*".

(*c*) Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720, Book i., p. 34.

(*d*) Visit. of London, 1634, *sub* "EDWARDS" of Cheap Ward.

(*e*) Alice, his only sister *m.* firstly William Powtrell, of Stebenheath [Stepney], by whom she had David Powtrell, *Draper* (whose will dat. 13 Sep. 1633 was pr. 29 March 1625) chief mourner at his funeral in 1621. She *m.* secondly Clement Howley, by whom also she had issue.

in Mark lane, being then Mayor of the Staple and one of the Colonels of the city of London, & was *bur.* 19 June following, at Allhallows, Barking, without any monument. Fun. certif. in Coll. of Arms. His will pr. 1621 (61 Dale). His widow, Dame Alice Jolles, was *bur.* 24 Feb. 1623/4, at Allhallows, Barking afsd.

ARMS. *Or,* a cinquefoil, *gules,* between 3 pheons, *sable.*

WILLIAM GORE, *Merchant Taylor,* 5th of the 8 sons of Gerard GORE, *Merchant Taylor,* (**A.** of Bridge without, 1574) by Helen, da. of John DAVENANT, of Davenants, co. Essex; was **A.** of Bridge within, 27 July 1615 till his death in 1624; **S.** 1615-16, together with his brother, John Gore, who was **M.** 1624-25. He *m.*, before April 1602, Joane, 1st da. of Sir Robert Lee, **M.** (1602-03) of London, by his first wife Joanna, da. of Henry SUTTON, *Goldsmith.* He *d.* at his house at Tottenham, Midx. 14 July 1624 "being within three moneths of his tyme of being Lord Mayor" (*a*) and was *bur.* 10 Aug., from his house in Carlile Hithe, in St James Garlickhithe, London, without any monument. Funeral certif. in the Coll. of Arms. (*b*) Will dat. 24 May, pr. 7 Aug. 1624 (62 Byrde). (*c*) His widow *m.* Nov. 1624 (as his second wife) Sir John COKE, of Melbourne, co. Derby, who was *b.* 5 March 1562/3, *Knighted* 9 Sep. 1624, some time Sec. of State, and who *d.* 8 Sep. 1644, aged 88, being ancestor, by his first wife, of the family of Coke of Trusley and of Melbourne, at Tottenham. She was *bur.*, from Tottenham, 2 Sep. 1658 (*d*) at St James' Garlickhithe with her first husband. Her will dat. 13 Feb. 1653 to 18 Aug. 1658, pr. 11 Feb. 1658/9 (95 Pell) by Gerard Gore, her eldest son.

ARMS. *Gules,* a fess, *argent,* between 3 cross crosslets fitchee, *or;* a martlet, *sable,* for difference. These arms, impaling *Argent,* a fess, between 2 roundlets in chief and a martlet in base, *sable* (for LEE) are on the Alderman's funeral certificate, 1624.

ISSUE.

I. GERARD GORE, *d.* young and v.p. of the plague; *bur.* (with his sister Mary) 1 Oct. 1603 at Tottenham.

(*a*) He was *Senior Alderman,* by more than 4 months, to his *elder br.* John, and would consequently have been (had he lived) chosen before him for the office of Mayor.

(*b*) Printed in "*Mis. Gen. et Her.,*" Vol. ii., 2d series, p. 226.

(*c*) Abstract printed as in note "*f*" next above, p. 348.

(*d*) It is difficult to apply the entry of "The widow Gore" which occurs among the burials at Tottenham, 16 July 1658; as also that of "Jone Goore, Mayden," 25 March 1583. The statement, "Lady Jane Cooke carried from Tottenham to be buried in London, 2 Sep. 1658," occurs in the same register. [*Ex inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

II. GERARD GORE, of Tottenham, the second son of that name, aged 17 in 1624; admitted to the Middle Temple, 2 Nov. 1626: executor to his mother 1658/9. He *m.* Elizabeth, 3d da. of Sir Robert FOWLER, Bart., of Islington, Midx., by Elizabeth, da. & h. of William PEIRSON. She was living Feb. 1653. His will dat. 7 Nov. 1659, pr. 30 March 1660 (7 Nabbs).

III. ROBERT GORE, *d.* young and v.p.

IV. WILLIAM GORE, 2d surv. son, aged 16 in 1624; admitted to the Middle Temple 9 Nov. 1626. He *d.* s.p. Will dat. 10 March 1629, pr. 14 Nov. 1633 (103 Russell).

V. ROBERT GORE, of Maiden lane in St James' Garlickhithe, Merchant, in 1638. He *m.* about 1647. His wife was living 1653. He *d.* at Chelsea & was *bur.* there 30 Oct. 1668. Will dat. 19 & pr. 31 Oct 1668 and again 20 July 1674 (125 Hene). He left issue a son & a da. (1) GERARD GORE, aged 22 on 8 Feb. 1674/5, when he had lic. (Vic. Gen.) to marry Thomazine (then about 17 and a Spinster) da. of Edward HALES, of Boughton Matherbe, co. Kent. (2) Katharine, *m.* 19 Dec. 1667 (being then 19) at Chelsea (Lic. Vic. Gen.) George EVELYN, then aged 23.

VI. BENJAMIN GORE, of St. James' Garlickhithe afsd., 4th surv. son in 1624; admitted of the Middle Temple 19 Nov. 1639; living 1653. He *d.* unm. Admon. 5 July 1667 and 4 March 1667/8.

1. MARY, *d.* young and v.p. of the plague, *bur.* (with her br. Gerard) 1 Oct. 1603 at Tottenham.

2. JANE, *d.* young and v.p. of the plague; *bur.* 12 Nov. 1603 at Tottenham.

3. ELIZABETH, *m.* before 4 March 1621/2, Henry ELWES, of London, who was *bap.* 27 Nov. 1580 at St. Mary Bothaw, being 5th s. of Geoffrey ELWES, S. 1607-08; they had issue; see fuller particulars at page 36.

4. MARY, under 21 in 1624; *m.* before March 1629 (being then living) Philip JERMYN, of Lordington, co. Sussex, Reader of the Middle Temple 1629, who was living 1653. They had issue, see the Visit. of London, 1634.

5. ANNE, under 21 in 1624; *m.* firstly, before 10 March 1629, (——) RASTELL, and had issue. She *m.* secondly before 1639 (*a*) James OYLES, of St Andrew's Undershaft, and afterwards of St Catharine Cree church, Merchant of London, and had issue. His will dat. 22 Oct. 1653, pr. 14 Jan. 1653/4, and again 15 June 1669 (324 Alchin). Her will, as of St Barth. the Great, widow, dat. 30 Sep. 1659, pr. 1 May 1660.

6. JOAN, under 21 in 1624.

(*a*) Children of James & Ann Oyles were bap. at St Andrew's Undershaft, the first being Elizabeth, 3 April 1639. [*Ex inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

1616-17 ; 14 and 15 James I.

M. SIR JOHN LEMAN, *Fishmonger ;* see below.

S. ALLEN COTTON, *Draper,* who was **M.,** 1625-26 ; see under that date.

S. CUTHBERT HACKET, *Draper,* who was **M.,** 1626-27 ; see under that date.

SIR JOHN LEMAN, *Fishmonger,* was born at Saxlingham, co. Norfolk, 1544, being son of John LEMAN (*a*) of Gillingham in that county and of Beccles, Suffolk, by Mary, da. of John ALSTON of Pevenham, Beds ; was **A.** of Portsoken, 15 Aug. 1605 ; of Langbourne, 12 Sep. 1616, and of Cornhill, 8 Oct. 1617, till his death in 1632. **S.** 1606-07 ; **M.** 1616-17. The title of his "*Pageant*" was "*Chrysanaleia, the Golden Fishing, or honour of the Fishmongers,*" written by Anthony Munday. (*b*) He was *Knighted* at Whitehall, during his Mayoralty, 9 March 1616/7. He was President of Christ's hospital. He founded and endowed in 1631 a free school at Beccles. He *d.* unmarried (a very unusual thing for one who had been Lord Mayor) 26 March 1632 aged 88, being then the senior Alderman, and was *bur.* 3 May 1632 in the Fishmongers' chapel in St Michael's, Crooked Lane. Funeral certif. at Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 8 July to 17 Dec. 1631, pr. 28 March 1632 (30 Audley). *Inq. post mortem* (London, Essex, Norfolk and Suffolk) 8, 9, 10 and 11 Car. I. (*c*) His monument at St Michael's is thus described (*d*) :

"A rich and very beautiful monument on the south side of the chancel. This ile called the Fishmongers' chapel.

"S.S. necnon piæ memoriæ JOHANNIS LEMANNI, viri clariss. civis ac senatoris integerrimi, Equitis Aurat., olim hujus Urbis Prætoris. Qui se, in suo munere, laudatissimé gessit, Pietatis cultor, Justitiæ vindex, suis in cœlibatu perpetuo vixit Parens, et suis plus quam Pater, munifice mortuus, hic resurrectionem expectat. Sallinghamiæ ex agro Norfolciensi oriundus, probitate, simplicitate nixus, anno salutis humanæ

(*a*) He is said to be the son of John De Le Mans, who fled from the Netherlands to England where he died about 1485. See Clutterbuck's "*Herts,*" Vol. ii., p. 414.

(*b*) "The Fishmongers' Company are in possession of a very curious drawing of this day's pageantry, which has been fully described in Herbert's *Hist. of the 12 great Livery Companies of London,* Vol. i., p. 209." See Fairholt's "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*".

(*c*) The chief part of his estates devolved on his nephew William Leman, of London, Woollendraper (4th son of his only brother William Leman, Portreeve of Beccles), who purchased the estate of Northaw, Herts, in 1632, and who was *cr.* a Baronet 3 March 1664/5 and was *bur.* at Northaw, 3 Sep. 1667 leaving issue. This Baronetcy is presumed to have become extinct in 1762. There have, however, been many claimants thereto, among whom was (at some date between 1842 and 1855) an old man in an almshouse at Nottingham who styled himself "Sir Godfrey Leman".

(*d*) Stow's "*London*" edit. 1720, Vol. ii., p. 187.

MDCXXXII, et suo octuagesimo octavo, die Mart. 26, regnum cœleste certâ fide præstolatur."

ARMS. *Azure*, a fess between 3 dolphins, naiant, embowed, *argent*.

1617-18; 15 and 16 James I.

M. SIR GEORGE BOLLES, *Grocer;* see below.
S. WILLIAM HALLIDAY or HOLLIDAY, *Mercer;* see below.
S. ROBERT JOHNSON, *Grocer;* see below.

SIR GEORGE BOLLES, *Grocer*, son of Thomas BOLLES, of Newbold, co. Leicester, and Gosberton, co. Lincoln, by Jane, da. of George WINTER, of Worthington, co. Leicester, was born 1538; was on the Court of Assistants of the Grocers' Company, 1598; Warden, 1599; Master of the Company 1606; **A.** of Dowgate, 1607; and of Walbrook 20 June 1616, till his death in 1621; **S.** 1608-09; **M.** 1617-18, during which period he is said to have stopped the King's retinue from travelling thro' London on a Sunday. The title of his "*Pageant*" was "*The tryumphs of honor and industry*" written by Middleton, in which it is stated that "after the dinner at Guildhall the pageants accompany the Mayor to the service of St Paul's and return by torch light to his own house".(*a*) He was *Knighted* at Greenwich, during his Mayoralty, 31 May 1618. He *m.* (Lic. London 3 Oct. 1579) Joan GALES of St Swithin's, London, widow, 1st da. & coheir(*b*) of Sir John HART, sometime (1589-90) **M.** of London. By her he acquired the mansion called Oxford Place, on the north side of St. Swithin's afsd., as also the estate of Scampton, co. Lincoln. He *d.* 1 Sept. 1621 aged 83 & was *bur.* 25 at St Swithin's afsd. Will pr. 1621 (75 Dale). His wife survived him.(*c*). In St Swithin's, London,(*d*) was "A very fair monument on the south side of the chancel with this inscription—'This monument was erected at the sole cost and charges of Joan, LADY BOLLES, in memory of her late dear and worthy husband the Right worshipful SIR GEORGE BOLLES, Knt, sometimes Lord Mayor of the city of London. A gentleman worthily descended of an ancient and unblamed family seated in Lincolnshire. Which Lady Joan was the eldest

(*a*) Fairholt's "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*" and Heath's "*Company of Grocers*" where much additional information is given.

(*b*) The 2d & yst da. & coheir *m.* Edward Cage, of London, *Grocer* and was living (with issue) at her father's death Jany 1603/4.

(*c*) It is supposed she was *bur.* at St Swithin's, but the date is unknown & the parish register defective.

(*d*) Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720, Vol. ii. p. 192.

daughter of that worthy and famous deceased Knight, Sir John HART, sometimes, likewise, Lord Mayor of the city of London, and both brothers of the right worshipful fraternity of the *Grocers*. Two branches of that vertuous stem now flourishing: his son JOHN BOLLES, Esquire, now living at Skampton in Lincolnshire, and his eldest daughter, Anne, the wife of Captain Humphry SMITH, of London, *Grocer*. Who deceased the first of September 1621, being aged 83.

EPITAPH.

Honour, Integrity, Compassion,
Those three fill'd up the lifetime of this Man;
Of Honour—the grave Prætorship he bare
Which he discharg'd with conscience, truth, and care.
He possess'd earth, as he might heaven possesse
Wise to doe right, but never to oppresse.
His Charity was better felt than knowne,
For, when he gave, there was no trumpet blown.
What more can be compriz'd in one man's fame,
To crown a soul, and leave a living name?
All *his* just praise, in *her* life may be read,
The true wife of his worth as of his bed'."

ARMS. *Azure*, 3 cups, *or*, therefrom issuant as many boars' heads, couped, *argent;* a fleur de lis for difference.

ISSUE. (*a*)

SIR JOHN BOLLES, of Scampton, co. Lincoln, High Sheriff for that county 2 Car. I.; *cr.* a *Baronet* 24 July 1628. He *m.* in or before 1612, Katharine, 1st da. of Thomas CONYERS, of Brodham, co. Lincoln. She *d.* 20 & was *bur.* 21 Sep. 1644 at Scampton aged 55. He *d.* 8 & was *bur.* 9 March 1647/8 at Scampton, aged 67, leaving issue. Will pr. 1651. The *Baronetcy* became *extinct* on the death of his great-grandson Sir John Bolles, the 4th Bart., who *d.* unm. and was *bur.* 20 Dec. 1714, at St Swithin's afsd.

I. ANNE, *m.* Humphrey SMITH, of Cheapside, Silkman, Citizen and *Grocer;* A. 1628-38, and S. 1629-30 (see under that date). She was *bur.* 6 Jany 1630 at St Swithin's. Funeral certif. (I. xxiii., fo. 37) in the Coll. of Arms. He *d.* Aug. 1638 leaving issue.

(*a*) A good genealogy, together with "anecdotes of the family of Bolles," is in Illingworth's "*Scampton*," co. Lincoln (4to 1808), in some few copies of which work is a folding tabular pedigree of the family.

II. JUDITH, *m.* Hewit STAPER, of London, Merchant, and *d.* s.p. in her Father's lifetime.

WILLIAM HALIDAY, HALLIDAY, or HOLLIDAY, *Mercer,* son of Laurence HALIDAY, by Anne, da. of Thomas PURY and Joane, sister of Richard PATE, (*a*) was 2 years Chairman of the East India Company; **A.** of Cripplegate 19 Feb. 1617/8 to his death in 1623; **S.** 1617-18. He *m.* before 1607, Susanna, 2d da. of Sir Henry ROWE, sometime (1607-08) **M.**, by Susanna, da. of Thomas KIGHLEY. He *d.* 14 March 1623/4, without male issue, aged 58 & was *bur.* at St Lawrence Jewry. Funeral certif. (I., xvi., 394, and I., xxii., 48) in the Coll. of Arms. Will pr. 1624 (21 Byrde). His widow, who was *bap.* 19 Sep. 1582, at Hackney *m.* (as the second of his three wives) Robert (RICH.), 2d EARL of WARWICK, who *d.* 19 April 1658 aged 70. She *d.* 16 Jany 1645/6 at Warwick house, London, and was *bur.* the 21 (with her first husband) at St Lawrence afsd.

The following is the description (in Stow's "*London*," edit. 1720) of his monument in St Lawrence Jewry:

"On the north side of the chancel a very fair monument with this inscription.—M.S. Prudens senator, mercimonii Indici vigil Magister integræ famæ et rei, domi beatus conjuge atque liberis, poterat videri seculo felix suo, nisi lapidasset tot bona infestus silex, silex latentes cuspide lanians sinus: sed Christianus id mali vertit bene virtute adaucta: fluxa nam fastidiens mercator audax, avidus uniri Deo, hac unione reliqua mutavit libens.—Sub hoc marmore expectat resurrectionem GULIELMUS HALIDAY, ex antiqua Halidaiorum familia in comitatu Gloucest. Civis et Senator Londinensis, singulare integritatis, prudentiæ et pietatis, exemplar: Is postquam VII. annos inter purpuratos Patres urbis rebus cum magna æquitatis et sapientiæ laude vacasset, Indiæ Societati prope biennium, quantum per ægritudinem licebat, summa cura præfuisset.—Longis ex calculo doloribus fractus, mente semper intacta, inter suorum amplexus et lacrymas, bonis desideratus, placide animam suo Creatori reposuit: anno ætatis 58, Feb. 14 anno Dom. 1623.—Marito dilectissimo SUSANNA, Henrici Roe, Equitis, quondam Prætoris urbani, filia, amisso compare suavissimo, M.P.—Parenti dulcissimo ANNA, uxor Henrici Mildmæi, Equitis, ex nobilis. Mildmæorum prosapia, in comitatu Essexiæ;—MARGARETA nupta Edwardo Hungerford, Militi, ex illustri Hungerfordiorum domo, in comitatu Wiltoniæ, M.M.P.P."

On the next page, after several other monuments have been

(*a*) Ped. (I., ix., fo. 116) in Coll. of Arms.

described, the inscription on another monument to his memory is given as below.

"Against the west wall of this north isle, a fair monument with 3 effigies half way in stone of a man and two women, *viz.* WILLIAM HALIDAY, Alderman of the city, dyed 1623, and Susanna, his wife after married to Robert, EARL of WARWICK, dyed 1645, and Anne his eldest dau. married to Sir Henry MILDMAY, Kn^{t}, dyed 1656. Under the man is this inscription 'In or near this place lyeth interred the body of WILLIAM HALIDAY, Alderman of the city of London, with his wife, sister of Sir Henry Row, of Shakelwell in the county of Middlesex, by whom he had two daughters, Anne married to Sir Henry MILDMAY, and Margaret, married to Sir Edward HUNGERFORD, below mentioned. He dyed about the 14 of March 1623, being a worthy magistrate of this city, who for his piety, charity and prudence deserveth immortal fame.' Under the woman on the right hand 'Susanna, relict of William HALIDAY, after married to Robert, EARL OF WARWICK, Admiral of the Seas. She departed this life and was buried in this church the 21 of Jany 1645.' Under the woman on the left 'Anne, eldest daughter of William HALIDAY, by Susanna, his wife; married to Sir Henry MILDMAY, Kn^{t}; by whom she had five children, two sons & three daughters. The second daughter, named Diana Maria, about seven years of age, was buried in this place, Sept. 26, 1643 (*a*). This Anne departed this life about the 12 of March 1656.' An inscription underneath instructeth who erected this comely monument, *viz.* Dame Margaret HUNGERFORD, who by her last will appointed a monument to be set up for her family, in this church, when it was rebuilded. She was relict (*b*) and executrix of Sir Giles Hungerford, Kn^{t}, who was executor to Dame Margaret Hungerford, relict of Sir Edward, Knight of the Bath, his eldest brother."

ARMS. *Sable*, 3 helmets, within a bordure, *argent*.

ISSUE.

1. ANNE, 1st da. & co-heir, *m.* about 1620, Sir Henry MILDMAY, Master of the Jewel House, by whom she had 5 children living in 1634

(*a*) The entry in the par. reg. of the burial of "Sir Henry Mildmay's daughter" is on 26 *Nov.* 1643.

(*b*) This description of the Lady appears to be wrong. The Dame Margaret, who erected the monument, was in all probability Margaret da. of William Halliday and widow of Sir Edward H., **K.B.**, which lady did not die till 1672. This Sir Edward, whose mother was Lucy, da. & heir of Sir Walter Hungerford of Farleigh, was succeeded by his brother of the half blood (*ex parte paterna*) Anthony Hungerford of Black Bourton, whose son & heir, Sir Edward (*b.* 1632; *d.* s.p.m. 1711) sold Farleigh Castle in 1686. See Jackson's "*Farleigh Hungerford.*"

(see Visit. of Essex of that date), *viz.* William aged 11, Henry, (*a*) Susan, Anne, (*b*) & Mary. She *d.* about 12 March 1656 & was *bur.* at St Lawrence Jewry.

2. MARGARET, 2d & yst. da. & co-heir, *m.* in 1621, Sir Edward HUNGERFORD, **K.B.**, who was of Corsham, co. Wilts, and who *d.* s.p. 23 Oct. 1648 aged 52. M.I. at Farleigh Hungerford. (*c*) She was *bur.* there 1672. Her will pr. 2 May 1673.

ROBERT JOHNSON, (*d*) *Grocer*, whose parentage is unknown, was *b.* about 1565; was one of the members of the Levant Company as named in their charter, 14 Dec. 1605. (*e*) He was **A.** of Langbourne, 9 Oct. 1617 till his death in 1626, was **S.** 1617-18. He *m.* about 1595. The name of his wife is unknown. (*f*) He had lands at Bromley St. Leonard's, Midx. and resided at St Mary le Bow, London. He died without male issue in 1626. (*g*) Admon. 17 Oct. 1626 granted to his daughter Martha MIDDLETON *alias* JOHNSON, wife of Timothy Middleton, Gent. Another grant (not extant) is dated Jany 1640/1. *Inq. post mortem*, 20 Dec. (1626) 2 Car., in which the said Martha is described as his sole da. & heir.

ARMS. *Azure*, a chevron between 3 falcons, *or*.

ISSUE.

MARTHA, only da. & h., *b.* about 1596; *m.* 6 Sep. 1614, at St Andrew's Undershaft, London, Timothy MIDDLETON, of Stanstead Mountfitchet, co. Essex, yst. s. of Sir Thomas MIDDLETON, **M.** 1613-14. She was *bur.* at Stanstead afsd., 7 Dec. 1640. He *d.* 21 May & was *bur.* there also, 13 June 1655. His will dat. 10 May 1653, pr. 23 June 1655 (26 Aylett). They had issue. See under "MIDDLETON," **M.** 1613-14.

(*a*) "Henry Mildmay, Esq.," was *bur.* 11 March 1704/5 at St Laurence Jewry.

(*b*) As to "Diana Maria," the second of her three daughters, see Alderman Halliday's M.I. in the text.

(*c*) Jackson's "*History of Farleigh Hungerford*".

(*d*) In the Visit. of London for 1634 there is a "Robert Johnson, *Grocer*," then living, who was nephew to "Robert Johnson, **A.**" This latter is, in all probability, this Sheriff of 1617-18; but as the arms there given (which, however, were respited for proof), *viz.*, "*Sa.*, on a bend, *arg.*, 3 pheons," are totally different from those ascribed to the said Sheriff, the entry may not refer to him, but to some other Alderman of his name, tho' hardly to the one who *d.* as far back as about 1515; see note (*g*) below.

(*e*) See p. 20, note "*c*," *sub.* "Lowe," **M.** 1604-05.

(*f*) Robert Johnson of London, *Merchant Taylor*, had lic. (London) 12 Feb. 1587/8 to marry Sarah da. of William Cowper, Clothworker; and another Robert Johnson, *Clothworker*, had a like lic. 12 May 1599, but this would be too late for the marriage of this Sheriff.

(*g*) Robert Johnson, *Goldsmith*, **A.** of Cheap, 1507-15, who was *bur.* at St Matthew's Friday Street, about 1515, is often confused with this alderman (his namesake), tho' more than a century his senior.

1618-1619; 16 and 17 **James I.**

M. SIR SEBASTIAN HARVEY, Ironmonger; see below.

S. RICHARD HERNE (———); see below.

S. HUGH HAMERSLEY, *Haberdasher*, who was **M.** 1627-28; see under that date.

SIR SEBASTIAN HARVEY,(*a*) *Ironmonger*, s. & h. of Sir James HARVEY, *Ironmonger* (who was **M.** 1581-82), by Anne, or Agnes, da. of Count Sebastian GENS, or GENT,(*b*) of Antwerp, was *b.* about 1552 at Walton in Stone, co. Stafford (a manor possessed by his father), becoming, subsequently, of Mardyke in Hornchurch, co. Essex, and of Lime street, London. He was Master of the Ironmongers Company, 1600; **A.** of Billingsgate, 14 March 1608/9, and of Cheap (by his prerog. as **M.**) 8 July 1619 till his death two years later; **S.** 1609-10; being *Knighted*, 17 July 1616, at Theobalds; **M.** 1618-19. The "*Pageant*" for his Mayoralty, by Anthony Munday, entitled "SIDERO-THRIAMBOS, *or Steele and Iron triumphing*" is excessively rare.(*c*) He *m.* 23 April 1599, at Hornchurch afsd., Mary, 1st da. of Peter TRYON,(*d*) of St. Christopher-le-Stock's, London, Merchant, by Mary, his wife. He died, s.p.m.s., in Lime street afsd., 21 & was *bur.* 23 Feb. 1620/1(*e*) at St. Dionis Backchurch, London, aged about 68, his funeral being kept on 21 March following. His father's monument (probably erected by and intended for himself also) was "a very goodly" one, "but without any inscription or epitaph in the north ile of the quire" [Stow's "*London*"]. His personal estate at his death was estimated at £30,000. Admon. 23 Feb. 1620/1, 10 Dec. 1621, 9 Feb. 1630/1 and 26 Oct. 1655. His widow (who was *bap.* 27 March 1575 at the Dutch church, Austin Friars, London, and who gave 20 guineas to the Ironmongers' company for a dinner on the day of her husband's funeral) *m.* 1 Oct. 1622, at Stratford-le-Bow, co. Midx. Sir Thomas HINTON, of Chilton Foliot, Wilts (*Knighted*, 1 July 1619, at Oatlands)

(*a*) See p. 13, note "*c*"; W. J. Harvey, therein named (a descendant of the same family as this Mayor), has written, chiefly from original sources, a History of the several important families of Harvey, but it has not as yet (1896) been printed, tho' some account, by him, from the like sources, of the family of "*Harvey of Folkestone*" (one, however, *not* connected with this Lord Mayor, tho' probably with Sir Walter Harvey, **M.** 1271-73) appeared in Howard's "*Misc. Gen. et Her.*," of which 50 copies have been privately reprinted.

(*b*) Gens, Genes, Geans, Gaines, or Gent.

(*c*) Its existence was unknown to John Nicholl, F.S.A., the historian of the "*Ironmongers' Company*" while in Fairholt's "London Pageants" it is stated, under 1618, that "of the Pageant for this year even the title has not been recorded". It is however being privately reprinted, with notes and introduction, by W. J. Harvey, from MS. copy in his possession; see note "*a*" above.

(*d*) He was one of the refugees from the Netherlands, whence he is said to have brought property of the value of £60,000. [*Ex-inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(*e*) Par. Reg. of St. Dionis Backchurch.

who was living 13 Sep. 1633 and *d.* probably about 1641. She *d.* "about 1630," and was *bur.* at Wanborough near Swindon, Wilts. M.I. Admon. 13 Sep. 1633.

ARMS. *Or*, a chevron between 3 leopards faces, *gules*.

ISSUE.

I. PETER HARVEY, *bap.* 7 March 1601/2 (*a*) and *bur.* 21 Jan. 1603/4. (*a*)

II. JAMES HARVEY, *bap.* 22 March 1606/7, (*a*) and *bur.* 20 Sep. 1609. (*a*)

1. MARY, only surv. child & sole heir; *bap.* 17 Dec. 1604; (*a*) *m.* 21 June 1621, at Stoke Newington, Midx., John POPHAM, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, son of Sir Francis POPHAM. Both were living, 9 Feb. 1630/1 and were dead, s.p. before 26 Oct. 1655 (*b*) when "John Harvey, Esq., son of a brother" [James H. of Dagenham, co. Essex] was administrator to Sir Sebastian Harvey, as "next of kin".

2. ANN, *bap.* 26 Jan. 1605/6 (*a*) and *bur.* 23 Sep. 1609. (*a*)

RICHARD HERNE (whose Company is unknown) was s. of Nicholas HERNE, of Tibenham, co. Norfolk. He "lived at the Blew Anchor in Cheapside" (*c*); was A. of Aldersgate, 20 Oct. 1618 till his death in 1624/5. S. 1618-19, being, with several other citizens, admitted of Gray's Inn, 1 Aug. 1619. He *m.* about 1590, Alice, da. of John PASKE, of Cambridge, "Gent.," called, however, by Le Neve (*c*) Doctor of Divinity. He *d.* 24 Feb. & was *bur.* 7 March 1624/5, at St. Vedast's, Foster Lane, London. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms. Admon. 14 June 1625 and 12 June 1656. His widow was *bur.* 23 April 1629 at St. Vedast's afsd.

ARMS. *Sable*, a chevron, *ermine*, between 3 herons, *argent*.

ISSUE.

1. NICHOLAS HERNE, of London (Farringdon within) son & heir; living 1634, when he entered & signed his ped. in the Visit. of London, having then had two wives, *viz.* (1) "Elizabeth, da. of Nicholas HOOKER, of London, Goldsmith," which Elizabeth had lic. (London) 13 Aug. 1613 (*d*) to marry at Hendon, co. Midx.; (2) "Sarah, da. of Richard IRONSIDE,

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St. Dionis Backchurch.

(*b*) In Smyth's "*Obituary*" it is stated that "Mrs Popham of ye old Jury, died 5 Oct. 1638," which death, singular to say, does not relate to *this* Lady, but to Magdalen, da. of Robert Harvey, of the Old Jewry, Comptroller of the Customs in the port of London, the wife of another John Popham. [*Ex-inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(*c*) Le Neve's "Knights" where there are two pedigrees of the family, not altogether agreeing with that in the Visitation of 1634 which is the one here followed.

(*d*) The name in the lic. is given as *Richard* (instead of Nicholas) Herne, but, presumably, this is a clerical error.

of London, Leatherseller," which Sarah married about 1627. The pedigree also shews ten children, *viz.* seven by the first wife, 4 sons (1) "Richard, aged above 19, (2) Nicholas,(*a*) (3) John,(*b*) (4) Robert," and 3 daughters "Elizabeth, Alice(*c*) and Anne," as also his 3 sons by the second wife, *viz.* "Nathaniel,(*d*) Samuel and James." There was also a younger son Joseph(*e*) and a daughter Sarah,(*f*) both born after 1634. The said Nicholas Herne, the father, died 1642 & was buried at Hendon afsd.

II. "JOHN HERNE, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq.," 1634; second son.

III. "RICHARD HERNE, youngest son," 1634; *bap.* 17 May 1597 at St Vedast.(*g*)

1. ? MARY, *bap.* 4 March 1598/9,(*g*) *bur.* 5 June 1597.(*g*)

2. ? ALICE, *bap.* 17 Jan. 1601/2.(*g*)

1619-1620; 17 and 18 **James I.**

M. SIR WILLIAM COKAYNE, *Skinner;* see below.

S. RICHARD DEANE, *Skinner;* who was **M.** 1628-29; see under that date.

S. JAMES CAMBELL, *Ironmonger,* who was **M.** 1629-30; see under that date.

SIR WILLIAM COKAYNE, *Skinner, b.* about 1561, was second of the seven sons of William COKAYNE,(*h*) of Baddesley Ensor, co. Warwick,

(*a*) This Nicholas is stated by Le Neve (see note "a" above) to have died without issue. He *d.* before April 1677. See will of Sir Nathaniel Herne.

(*b*) This John was dead before April 1677, leaving a da. "wife of (——) Whitlock, of Virginia," then living.

(*c*) This Alice (who with her brother Robert & her two sisters are omitted by Le Neve (see note (*c*) p. 82) tho' he inserts 3 other ladies "Susan, Mary & Kat." in place of the three omitted) *m.* (——) Ostler & was living April 1677.

(*d*) This Nathaniel was *Knighted* 9 Aug. 1674. being **S.** 1674-75. He *d.* 1679 aged 50 & was *bur.* at St Olave's Jewry. See his ped. in "Le Neve's "*Knights*". An abstract of his will, dat. 12 April 1677 & proved 28 Aug. 1679 (as also of those of his son & his grandson, both named Nathaniel) is in Phillimore's "*London and Middlesex Note Book,*" p. 224. Judith his grand-daughter and heir, "worth £40,000," *m.* in March 1704/5 William (Villiers), 2d Earl of Jersey and is ancestress of the succeeding Earls.

(*e*) This Joseph, who was a London Merchant, was *Knighted* 15 Sep. 1690. See his ped. in Le Neve's "*Knights.*" He *d.* Jan. 1698/9 & was *bur.* at St. Stephen's, Coleman Street, London, leaving issue.

(*f*) This Sarah was living April 1677, as "wife of Joseph Hall, merchant," having two daughters, Sarah Hall & Susannah Hall.

(*g*) *Ex-inform.* W. J. Harvey abovenamed.

(*h*) This William was brother of Thomas Cokayne (of Baddesley Ensor abovenamed), both being sons of Roger Cokayne, of Sturston in Ashbourne, co. Derby, descended (thro' William his youngest son) from Sir John Cokayne, of Ashbourne, and Isabel, his wife, da. of Sir Hugh Shirley. A pedigree was entered and signed in the Visit. of London of 1634 by William Cokayne, the Lord Mayor's first cousin, who (being also a Citizen & *Skinner* of London & also of Broad Street ward) is often confused with him. He was a son of the Thomas Cokayne abovementioned, and had 5 children, *viz.* 3 daughters (Dame Mary Drury, Dame Elizabeth Rich, and Ellen, wife of Francis Vernon), and 2 sons William & Thomas, who both died s.p., the latter (the survivor) dying 11 March 1711/12, in his 96th [!] year at Sonning, Berks.

Citizen & Skinner of London (*d.* 18 Nov. 1599) by his first wife Elizabeth, da. of Roger MEDCALFE, of Wensleydale, co. York, and of Alspade and Meriden, co. Warwick, also Citizen and *Skinner* of London. (*a*) He (tho' apprenticed to his father, Christmas 1582) became free of the Skinners' Company, by patrimony, 28 March 1590 (*b*); was admitted of Gray's Inn 10 Aug. 1600; (*c*) **A.** of Farringdon without, 19 May 1609; of Castle Baynard, 7 Oct. 1613; of Lime street, 24 Sep. 1618; and of Broad street, 11 May 1625 till his death the next year; **S.** 1609-10. In 1612, when the plantation of Ulster was commenced, he was the first person who was Governor of the colonists there, and under his direction the city of Londonderry was established. He was *Knighted*, 8 June 1616, at Cokayne House (*d*) in Broad street, London, (exactly opposite the church of St Peter le Poor) by James I., whom he had entertained at dinner. **M.** 1619-20, during which period he received in great state, 26 March 1620, the King, Prince of Wales, &c., who visited St. Paul's Cathedral with a view of raising money to complete the spire. The title of his "*Pageant*" (*e*) was "*The Triumphs of Love and Antiquity*," written by Middleton, by whom also was written "The first Entertainment," commencing "On Monday & Tuesday in Easter weeke 1620," held "at the house of the Rt Worthy Sir William Cokaine, the L. Mayor, which on the Sat. following was fashioned into service for the Lords of his Majestie's most Hoble Privy Councell; upon which day [22 April 1620] that noble marriage was celebrated between Charles, Lord Howard, Baron of Effingham, and Mary, eldest da. of the said Sir William Cokaine, then L. Mayor of London and L. Generall of the military forces." (*f*) The King frequently consulted with him, both in

(*a*) Roger, son of Thomas Medcalfe, of Coventry, co. Warwick, deceased, was apprenticed for 10 years from Midsummer 1514 to Thomas Mower, Citizen and Skinner, becoming, subsequently, free of that company. He is described in his son-in-law's funeral certificate (1599) as "of Winsedall" [*i.e.*, of Wensleydale, co. York], and his descent from that house is confirmed by the arms allowed to him therein, *viz.*, Quarterly 1 and 4, *Arg.* 3, calves passant *sable* (for Medcalfe) 2 & 3, *Sable*, a chevron, *argent*, between 3 quater foils *of the last*, pierced, *of the field;* over all, a crescent, surmounted by a crescent, for difference. This last coat is that of Raughton, the heiress of which house married Bryan Metcalfe, of Beare Park, co. York, son of James Metcalfe of Wensleydale, who fought (1415) at Agincourt. The will of this Roger, as of Alspade, co. Warwick, Gent," dat. 5 Oct. 1557, directing his burial to be at Meriden in that county, was pr. 30 Dec. 1558. He left two children, *viz.*, Elizabeth, as in the text, and John Medcalfe, admitted to the freedom of the Skinners' company 7 March 1552/3 being Warden thereof, 1563.

(*b*) His apprenticeship and freedom appear to have been at a late age, but W. J. Harvey (see p. 13, note "*c*") assures the Editor that such age is not very unusual. The ages of himself and his six brothers are given in the *inquisitio post mortem* of their father, and his own age, as given therein, agrees with that stated on his monument.

(*c*) At the same date was admitted (his wife's brother) "John Morris, of London, Gent".

(*d*) The site, formerly that of the Excise office and subsequently of the *old* South Sea House (which ran back as far as the site of the New South Sea House in Threadneedle Street) is now (1897) occupied by the City Club. The old house (the crest of Cokayne being sculptured thereon) was in existence till late in the 18th century.

(*e*) Described in Fairholt's "*Lord Mayors' Pageants*" more fully.

(*f*) See "*The Athenæum*" [No. 3075] for 2 Oct. 1886, wherein "a unique and hitherto unknown volume, by Thomas Middleton," containing 10 several "entertainments" (this being one of them) is described by "Frank A. Wheeler," its fortunate possessor.

Council and privately, speaking most highly of his method of handling business and of "his language, accent, and manner of delivering himself". (*a*) By him & other members of the *Merchant Adventurers' Company*, the well known William Baffin was equipped for one of his northern voyages, and in his honour a harbour in Greenland was called "COCKIN'S SOUND". He purchased large estates in several counties, more particularly (in 1619) that of Elmesthorpe, co. Leicester, and (also in 1619) that of Rushton, co. Northampton, which last for more than 200 years was the residence of his descendants. (*b*) He *m.* 22 June 1596, at St. Leonard's, Eastcheap, London Mary, 5th and youngest da. of Richard MORRIS, of co. Suffolk, *Ironmonger*, sometime (1588) Master of that Company (*c*) by Maud, formerly wife of John BARLOW, *Ironmonger*, da. of John DABORNE, or DAWBORNE, of Guildford. He *d.* at his manor house of Coombe Nevill in Kingston, co. Surrey (after 2 days' illness), 20 Oct. 1626, aged probably 56, tho' according to his monument 66, leaving his son (after providing £10,000 for each of his six daughters) estates worth £12,000 a year. He was *bur.* in St. Paul's Cathedral, where a stately monument was erected to him (*d*) with the following inscription :—

"M.S. GULIELMUS COKAYNIUS, Eques Aur., Civis et Senator Londinensis septemq. abhinc annis Urbis Prefectus ; antiqua COKAYNORUM Derbiensium familia oriundus; qui bono publico vixit et dampno publico decessit: et, gaudio publico Regem Jacobum ad decorem hujus Domus Dei senescentis jam et corrugate restituendum solenniter huc venientem, consulatu suo, magnifice excepit ; idcirco in templo publico, ad æternam rei memoriam, Hic situs est.

"At vero et fame celebritas, que viget in ore hominum, et gloria beatitudinis, quam migrando adeptus est, et splendor sobolis, quam numerosam genuit et nobilem reliquit, junctim efficiunt omnia, ne dicatur, Hic situs est.

(*a*) Barksdale's "*Memorials of Worthy Persons*," reproduced in Wilford's "*Memorials*". See also "*Honor and Dignity of Trade*" (1813, 4to), pp. 40-41 ; and Payne Fisher's "*Tombs in St. Paul's, London*," who gives therein a unique and interesting account of the Cokayne family.

(*b*) Rushton Hall and the surrounding estate of 3000 acres (in a ring fence) was sold in 1828, by the daughters of the Hon. William Cockayne, nieces & co-heirs of Borlase, 6th Viscount Cullen.

(*c*) See Nicholl's "*Ironmongers Company*," where there is a pedigree of this family of Morris and an engraving of the Seal of Mary, Countess of Dover (reproduced in the "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. v., p. 482) in which, under an Earl's coronet, the arms of Carey are impaled with those of Morris, *Vert*, a buck trippant, *or* "which is a coat borne by Ralph Morris, of Helmingham, at the Visit. of Suffolk in 1612".

(*d*) Engraved in Dugdale's "*St. Pauls*". Tho', of course, destroyed by the great fire of London, Payne Fisher (see note "*a*" above) states that he ("a bust in gown") and his wife were among "the figures remaining of the old monuments, in tolerable preservation" in St. Faith's Vaults, 19 May 1783. It is believed that his figure down to the knees still (1897) remains, but that that of his wife has perished. They are both depicted in a drawing (made about 1820) which belonged to the Hon. Mrs Cockayne-Medlycott. The monument with the numerous coats of arms thereon is well described in Wadmore's "*Skinners Company*," 1876.

"Una cum illo tot homines mortui, quot in illo defunctæ sunt virtutes; simulq. et acies ingenii, et popularis eloqui suada, et morum gravitas, et probitas vitæ, et candor mentis, et animi constantia, et prudentia singularis, et veri Senatoris insignia, Hic sepulta sunt.

"Jam tuum est, lector, felicitatis ad culmen anhelare per ista vestigia laudis, et venerandi imitatione exempli curare ne unquam virtutis sic semina intereant ut dicatur, Hic sepulta sunt.

"Obiit xx Octob. A° Dni. MDCXXVI. et ætatis suæ LXVI."

His funeral sermon was preached by Dr. Donne, Dean of St. Pauls. *Inq. post mortem* in divers counties. Admon. 20 Dec. 1626, his nunc. will being subsequently proved, 20 June 1627 (61 Skinner). Funeral Certificate in Coll. of Arms. (*a*) His widow, who was *bap.* 10 May 1573,

(*a*) I. xxiii., p. 12. The text is as follows: "The right worshipfull SIR WILLIAM COKAYNE, Knight, Alderman, and sometyme Lord Maior of the Citie of London (sonne of WILLIAM COKAYNE, Citizen and Skynner of London, who was sonne of ROGER COKAYNE, of Badesley Endsor in the County of Warwick, Gentleman) Departed this mortall life at his house at Combe Nevill in Surrey, the Twentieth daye of October Anno Domini 1626, and was from thence conveyed to his house in Broadstreete in the parish of St Peter the poore, London, where his funerall was moste worshipfully solemnized, proceeding from thence, on Tuesday, the twelfth day of December 1626, to the Cathedrall Church of St Paul in London, and there, after his funerall rites and obsequies were performed, he was interred in the Isle, on the South side of the Quier. There were borne in the Proceeding of his funerall a Standard and eight Penons vizt a Penon of his owne Coate, a Penon of his owne Coate impaled wth his wifes, a Penon of the Armes of the Company of Skynners, a Penon of the Armes of the Citie of London, a Penon of the Armes of the Marchaunts Adventurers, a Penon of the Armes of the East India Marchaunts, a Penon of the Eastland Marchaunts Arms, and a Penon of the Armes of the Muscovia Marchauuts, and he was buried with a standing Hearse. This worthy Knight was the first Governour of the Plantation in the North parts of the Kingdome of Ireland, he had also byn Governour of the fellowship of the Kings Marchaunts Adventurers of the new trade of London, and at the tyme of his Decease he was Governour of the Marchants of Eastland, and President of St Thomas Hospitall in Southwarke. He was a man in the Trade of Marchaundizing very expert, and industrious, and in that faculty inferior to none in the age wherein he lived, both for ampleness of Trade and sufficiency of judgement as it manifestly appeareth by the severall courses of large Traffique he managed into sundry Territories and Kingdomes, besides the Adventures he had with some Societies ordered by a joynt government, as with the Marchaunts of East India and Muscovia. He was also chosen by the Citie of London one of the foure Colonells thereof, in the tyme of King James, amongst which he had the prime place. In all which severall places and employments, as also in sundry other waightie affayres wherein he was employed by Queene Elizabeth and King James of famous memory, by our nowe gracious soveraigne Kinge Charles, by the State, and the Citie of London his deportment and Cariage was such, that he gayned the favour and approbation of his Soveraigne, the good opinion of the State, and the love of men of the best ranke and quality. He maried MARY, the daughter of RICHARD MORRIS, of London, Marchaunt by whom he hath yssue now livinge one sonne and sixe daughters, vizt CHARLES COKAYNE, Esquier, about the age of 24 yeares as yet vnmarried; MARY, eldest daughter, maried to the right Honourable CHARLES HOWARD, EARLE OF NOTTINGHAM, by whom as yet he hath no yssue; ANNE, second daughter, married to SIR HATTON FARMOR, of Easton Neston in the County of Northampton, Knight, by whom he hath now yssue 3 sonnes and one daughter, viz. William, Mary, Hatton, and Charles; MARTHA, the third daughter of the Defunct, was maried to the right Honourable SIR JOHN RAMSAY, Knight, EARLE OF HOLDERNES, etc., lately deceased without issue; ELIZABETH, fourth daughter, ABIGAIL, fifte, and JANE sixt daughter, all three yet vnmarried. This funerall was directed by foure Officers of Armes, vizt Henry St George, who attended for his father Sir Richard St George, Knight, Clarenceux Kinge of Armes, William Penson, Lancaster, Henry Chittinge, Chester, who served for Henry St George, Richmond, and John Philipot, Somerset, who served for Sir John Borough, Knight, Norroy. This certificate was taken by the said William Penson, Lancaster, and Henry St George, Richmond, and the truth thereof testified by Charles Cokayne Esquire aforesaid, heire to the Defuncte by Subscription of his name.

[Signed] CHARLES COKAYNE."

This has been printed in Nicholl's "*Ironmongers Company*," as also, with a coloured engraving of the two coats of arms therein depicted (one of which is reproduced in the

at St Leonard's, Eastcheap, *m.* (as his second wife) 6 July 1630 at St Peter le Poor, Henry (CAREY), 1st EARL OF DOVER (father of her son in law) who was *bur.* at Hunsdon, Herts, 13 April 1666. She *d.* at Coombe Nevill afsd. & was *bur.* from Cokayne house, Broad street afsd., 8 Jan. 1648/9, with her first husband at St Paul's, her burial there being reg. at St Peter's le Poor. Admon. 5 Jan. 1648/9. (*a*)

ARMS. *Argent,* 3 cocks, *gules,* armed, crested and jelloped, *sable.*

ISSUE. (*b*)

I. WILLIAM COKAYNE, *bap.* 29 June 1597 and *bur.* 22 April 1601. (*c*)

II. CHARLES COKAYNE, only surv. son & heir; born at Cokayne House in Broad Street, afsd., 4 and *bap.* 11 July 1602; (*c*) admitted to the Inner Temple, 25 Jan. 1622/3; M.P. for Reigate, 1627; Sheriff of Northamptonshire, 1636, when he supported the royal mandate as to the levying "ship money". He was *cr.* 11 Aug. 1642, BARON AND

frontispiece to this work) in the "*Misc. Gen. et Her.*," 2d series vol. iv. (pp. 104-105) where also is given a like certificate for his father, who died 18 Nov. 1599, to which his said son's signature ("William Cokayne") is appended. In each case one of the two coats of arms therein given consists of 7 quarterings (4 and 3) *viz.*: (1) *Arg.*, 3 cocks, *gu.*, armed, crested and jelloped, *sa.*, for COKAYNE. (2) *Arg.*, 2 bars, *vert.*, for HERTHULL. (3) *Or*, on a fess betw. 4 fleurs de lis, *gules*, 2 fleurs de lis, *of the field*, for DEYVILLE. (4) *Arg.*, 6 lioncels ramp. *sable*, a crescent *gules* for difference, for SAVAGE. (5) *Arg.*, a fess betw. 3 crescents, *gules*, for ROSSINGTON. (6) *Arg.*, a chevron, *gu.*, between three horse shoes, *sable*, for EDENSOR. (7) *Arg.*, 3 stags trippant, *sable*, for (——). All these quarterings were brought into the Cokayne family by the match (*temp.* Ric. II.) of Edmond Cokayne, of Ashbourne, with Elizabeth Herthull, heiress of Pooley in Polesworth, co. Warwick, &c. In the centre of the seven coats of the Lord Mayor are three [!] crescents (one surmounted of the other, *sa.*, *or* and *gules*) for difference, he being the *second* son of his father, a *second* son of the second house (seated at Sturston in Ashbourne and at Baddesley Ensor, co. Warwick) founded by William, *second* son of Sir John Cokayne of Ashbourne, who was son & heir of Edmond Cokayne, by Elizabeth Herthull abovenamed. The arms of MORRIS, *vert.*, a buck trippant, *or* (see p. 85, note "*c*") impaled with those of Cokayne, (and the said quarterings) are depicted in the other coat in the said Funeral Certificate.

(*a*) There is at Christ's Hospital a good portrait of him, with "a venerable beard, his eyes and mouth expressive of decision and firmness of purpose" [Wadmore's "*History of the Skinners*," 1876]. There is also a whole length portrait of him in his robes of office as Lord Mayor at Thorpe Malsor Hall, co. Northampton, the seat of his descendant the Rev. Cecil Henry Maunsell.

(*b*) It has been well said by Payne Fisher (see p. 85, note "*a*") of Sir William Cokayne "that his spreading boughs & fair branches have given both shade & shelter to some of the goodliest families of England". His only surv. son Charles, was, within 16 years of his death, raised to the peerage as a Viscount. No less than 4 Earls (Nottingham, Holdernesse, Lindsey, and Dover) and 1 Viscount (Fanshawe) were among his sons in law, while, of the other two daughters, one, the wife of Sir Hatton Fermor, was ancestress of the Earls of Pomfret, and the other was wife of the Hon. James Sheffield, son of the 1st Earl of Mulgrave, and, for many years, heir presumptive to that dignity. Among his grandchildren (confining oneself to the children of but *one* da., Martha), were (1) Robert, 3d Earl of Lindsey, father of the 1st Duke of Ancaster (so *cr.* 1715), from whom the subsequent Dukes of Ancaster (1723-1809) the Lords Willoughby de Eresby (Earls of Ancaster since 1892) the Marquesses of Cholmondeley, the Barons (since 1895 Earls of) Carrington, the Earl of Portmore (*d.* 1819), the Earls of Buckinghamshire, Baron Stuart de Rothesay (*d.* 1845) and the Earls of Westmorland. (2) The Hon. Peregrine Bertie, ancestor of the Earls of Northington (1764-86), the Barons Henley, the Earls of Poulett & the Earls of Morley. (3) The Hon. Charles Bertie, whose great grandson succeeded in 1809 as 9th Earl of Lindsey, being ancestor of the succeeding Earls. (4) Elizabeth, Viscountess Campden, ancestress since 1690 of the Earls of Gainsborough. (5) Bridget, Duchess of Leeds, ancestress of the succeeding Dukes of Leeds, &c.

(*c*) Par. Reg. of St Peter le Poor.

VISCOUNT CULLEN, co. Tipperary (*a*) in the peerage of Ireland, with a spec. rem. of that dignity, failing heirs male of his body, to the 4 younger sons (Peregrine, Richard, Vere, and Charles Bertie) of his sister Martha, by "the Lord Willoughby of Erisby". He, during the civil war, raised a troop of horse for the King, was a "Compounder" (as a "delinquent") for £7,515, and is said to have lost £50,000 in the royal cause. He *m.* 24 June 1627, at St Giles' in the fields, Mary, 1st da. & coheir of Henry (O'BRIEN), 5th EARL OF THOMOND in Ireland, by Mary, da. of William (BRERETON), 1st Baron Brereton of Leighlin in Ireland. He *d.* a few days after the Restoration & was *bur.* 19 June 1661 at St Peter's, Rushton afsd. His widow *m.*, as his first wife, George BLOUNT, Sodington, co. Worcester, by whom (who *d.* May 1702) she had no issue. She was *bur.* 31 May 1686 with her first husband. His male issue became extinct on the death of Borlase, the 6th Viscount, who *d.* unm. 11 Aug. 1810, in his 70th year, shortly after which date the Viscountcy was officially recognised (in the creation of an Irish Peer) as extinct, notwithstanding the extended limitation thereof in virtue of which the Earls of Lindsey would, since 1810, have inherited it.

III. WILLIAM COKAYNE, *bap.* 2 Aug. and *bur.* 27 Nov. 1613. (*b*)

1. MARY, *bap.* 12 Oct. 1598, at St. Andrew's Undershaft (*c*); *m.* (*d*) 22 April 1620, (*b*) as his second wife, Charles (HOWARD), 2d EARL OF NOTTINGHAM and 3d BARON HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM, who *d.* s.p. 3 Aug. 1642, aged 62. She *d.*, s.p. 6 & was *bur.* (with him) at Reigate 11 Feb. 1650/1.

2. ELIZABETH, *bap*, 1 & *bur.* 2 Feb. 1600/1. (*b*)

3. ANNE, *bap.* 5 May 1604. (*b*) She *m.* 11 Feb. 1620/1, (*b*) as his second wife, Sir Hatton FERMOR, of Easton Neston, co. Northampton, Sheriff of that county, 1618. He *d.* 28 Oct. 1640 & was *bur.* there. His widow, who during the great rebellion "with a manly courage and constancy sustained as well the hardships of imprisonment as fines and confiscations," (*e*) *d.* at Northampton, 17 & was *bur.* 25 May 1668, at Easton Neston. They had eleven children, of whom William, the eldest son was *cr.* a Baronet in 1641, being father of William, *cr.* BARON LEMPSTER in 1692, whose son, the 2d Baron, was *cr.* EARL OF POMFRET in 1721. All these dignities, however, became extinct on the death of the 5th Earl, 18 June 1867.

(*a*) Cullen, 3 miles from Tipperary, was probably part of the O'Brien estate and of his wife's inheritance. The creation is often (incorrectly) said to be "Cullen, co. Donegal".

(*b*) Par. Reg. of St Peter le Poor.

(*c*) See p. 13, note "*c*".

(*d*) See notice of this "noble marriage," as to which, however, it was remarked that she was "A handsome young woman, they say, to bestow on a man so worn out in state, credit, years and otherwise". [J. Chamberlain to Sir D. Carleton, 29 April 1620.]

(*e*) Collins's "Peerage," *sub* "Pomfret".

4. MARTHA, *bap.* 26 May 1605. (*a*) She *m.* firstly, as his second wife (articles 1 July 1624), John (RAMSAY), EARL OF HOLDERNESSE, who *d.* s.p. & was *bur.* 28 Feb. 1625/6, in Westm. Abbey. She *m.* secondly, as his first wife, (*b*) 18 April 1627, (*a*) Montagu (BERTIE), 2d EARL OF LINDSEY, LORD WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY, **K.G.**, Lord Great Chamberlain of England, who, however, did not *suc.* to the peerage till 23 Oct. 1642, about a year after her death, which occurred in July 1641. He *d.* 25 July 1666 & was *bur.* at Edenham, being, by a second wife, father of James, the 1st EARL OF ABINGDON. By Martha, his first wife, he had 8 children, of whom Charles the 5th & youngest son is ancestor of the Earls of Lindsey since 1809, while the Dukes of Ancaster (extinct 1809) the Earls of Ancaster (Lords Willoughby de Eresby) and many others descend from the eldest son. (*c*)

5. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 2 April 1609. (*a*) She *m.* 24 June 1629, (*a*) as his second wife, Thomas (FANSHAWE), VISCOUNT FANSHAWE OF DROMORE in Ireland, so *cr.* 5 Sep. 1661, Remembrancer of the Exchequer. He *d.* 26 & was *bur.* 30 March 1665, at Ware, co. Hertford, aged about 68. She was *bur.* there 27 Feb. 1667/8. Her will pr. 14 May 1668. (*d*) They had a numerous family, of which Thomas, the oldest son suc. as 2d Viscount, while Charles, a younger son, became eventually, in Oct. 1687, the 4th Viscount, that dignity becoming extinct on his death, unm., 28 March 1710.

6. ABIGAIL, *bap.* 26 Aug. 1610. (*a*) She *m.* 2 Dec. 1630 (*a*), John (CAREY), 2d EARL OF DOVER, at that date *styled* VISCOUNT ROCHFORD, whose father, some six months before, had *m.* her mother. He (who suc. as Earl of Dover in April 1666) *d.* s.p.m. (*e*) 26 May & was *bur.* 1 June 1677 in Westm. Abbey, aged 69, when the *Earldom of Dover* & *Barony of Rochford* became extinct, but the *Barony of Hunsdon* devolved on his distant cousin, the heir male. She *d.* 10 & was *bur.* 10 Feb. 1687/8, in Westm. Abbey.

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St Peter le Poor.

(*b*) "My Lord Willoughby, son to the Earl of Lindsay, was married to the Countess of Holderness, one of the late Alderman Cokaigne's daughters, who brought him £10,000 in money, £900 a year, £1000 a year pension out of the exchequer, and a house richly furnished." [Letter, 27 April 1627, to Rev. J. Mead.]

(*c*) See p. 87, note "*b*" (*circa finem*), as to other her descendants.

(*d*) In Archdall's "*Lodge's Peerage of Ireland*," 1789 (vol. iv. p. 331), she is erroneously given two husbands neither of whom she married, *viz.* (1) "Sir Richard Fanshaw, Knt. and Bart.," and (2) "Sir Thomas Rich of Sunning, Berks, *cr.* a Baronet 20 March 1660". As to the last (erroneous) statement, it is followed in most of the subsequent accounts. Sir Thomas Rich did indeed marry an Elizabeth Cokayne (*bap.* 11 Oct. 1618 at St. Peter's le Poor, afsd.), but she was a da. of William Cokayne (mentioned on p. 83, note "*h*") who was first cousin to Sir William, the Lord Mayor. She, who was ancestress of the succeeding Baronets (a dignity extinct 6 April 1803) died, a widow, her will being dated May and proved July 1675 in the C.P.C.

(*e*) From Lady Mary Heveningham (wife of William H., the Regicide) their only da. & heir, descend (thro' the families of Heveningham, Newton, Coke, Roberts, *afterwards* Coke) the EARLS OF LEICESTER OF HOLKHAM, so *cr.* 1837.

1620-21 ; 18 and 19 James I.

M. SIR FRANCIS JONES, *Haberdasher;* see below.

S. EDWARD ALLEN, *Fishmonger;* see below.

S. ROBERT DUCIE, *Merchant Taylor*, who was **M.** 1630-31; see under that date.

SIR FRANCIS JONES (or JHONES), *Haberdasher*, son of John JONES, of Claverley, Salop, was born there about 1560; **A.** of Aldgate, 18 July 1610, till his resignation, 22 Jany 1621/2 ; **S.** 1610-11 ; *Knighted* at Whitehall, 12 March 1616/7; **M.** 1620-21. The title of his *Pageant*, written by John Squire, is "Της Ειρηνης Τροφαια, *or the Triumphs of Peace*". It is very scarce.

He purchased an estate at Welford, Berks. He *m.* firstly, about 1595, Ellen. She was *bur.* 11 Nov. 1606.(*a*) He *m.* secondly Jane, who survived him. He *d.* about 1622. Admon. (as "of Welford, Berks") 29 Jany 1622/3 and again 13 May 1630.

ARMS. *Az.*, a lion passant, betw. 3 crosses patée, fitchée, *or;* a chief *of the last.*

ISSUE.

(By his first wife only.)

I. ABRAHAM JONES, of Welford, *m.* 11 Nov. 1619, at St Leonard's Shoreditch, Susan, da. of [Sir John ?] PETTUS [Alderman of Norwich ?] co. Norfolk, and was living Jany 1622/3, but dead before May 1630, when the said Susan was living as his widow. They had issue 3 sons, GEORGE, WILLIAM & RICHARD, besides a da. Frances, all minors in May 1630, of whom Richard JONES, of Welford, who *d.* 5 Feb. 1664, aged 36 & was *bur.* there,(*b*) left by his wife, Ann, da. of Robert MASON, Recorder of London (1634-35) Mary, sole da. & heir, aged 5 years, 23 March 1664, when her pedigree was recorded in the Visit. of Berks of that date.

II. RAPHAEL JONES, *bap.* 2 June 1603.(*a*)

III. GEORGE JONES, *bap.* 31 Aug. 1606 & *bur.* 7 Nov. 1617.(*a*)

I. MARY, *bap.* 6 Jany 1604/5 and *bur.* 25 March 1606.(*a*)

(*a*) Par. Reg. of St Andrew's Undershaft, London. See p. 13, note "*c*".

(*b*) A copy of his M.I. at Welford, (not noticed in Ashmole's "*Berks*") is as under :— "Ricardus Jhones, vere Armiger | unius uxoris maritus, | et unicæ filiæ superstitis pater, | | morbi malignitate nullis medicis superanda | cum luctu omnium et desiderio | fato concessit mensis Februarii die quinto | anno Dni. millesimo sextentesimo sexagesimo | quarto, et ætatis suæ tricesimo sexto. | Quod mortale fuit hic depositum | sub indubitata immortalitatis beatæ spe. | Spiritus vero, exuto corpore, ad patrem Spirituum | remeavit."

EDWARD ALLEN, *Fishmonger*, 3d and youngest s. of Thomas ALLEN,(*a*) of London, *Haberdasher*, by his second wife Joane, da. of Edward WOODGATE, of Kent ; was *b.* about 1563, and appears in the ped. of his father in the Visit. of London, 1568. **A.** of Bread Street, 7 Nov. 1620 till his death in 1626. **S.** 1620-21. He *m.* firstly, probably before 1600, Judith, da. of William BENNETT, of London, who fined for Sheriff. He *m.* secondly Ellen, da. of Richard POYNTELL, of London, and Timothea, his wife. He speaks in his will of his "mother in law, Mrs. Timothy POYNTELL," of his brother Robert DUCIE, Alderman, of his brothers in law, Edmond PYE, John WILLIAMS, Thomas LANGTON, William WILLASTON, Edmund POYNTELL, John WARDALL, Thomas EDGE, Mr. HARPER, of his sisters PYE, EDGE, Judith POYNTELL, Elizabeth POYNTELL, & his sister MAFFET ; also of his children by a former wife & his three daughters by his present wife. He was *bur.* 25 April 1626 at St Mary le Bow, London. Will, in which he mentions the poor of Finchley, co. Midx., dat. 16 & 17 Aug. 1624, pr. 22 April 1626 (49 Hele). No monument or funeral certificate of him appears to exist. His second wife survived him.

ARMS. Per fesse, *gu.* and *sa.*, a chevron, rompu, between 3 griffins heads erased, *erm.* These were confirmed & a crest granted by Camden, 17 Aug. (1620) 18 Jac. to Thomas Allen and Edward his brother [the **S.** of that year].

ISSUE.

I. SIR THOMAS ALLEN, of Finchley afsd. and of South Mims, co. Midx., only s. & h. by first wife ; *b.* about 1602 ; exor. to his father in 1626 and to his uncle, Thomas ALLEN, of London, 1630. He *m.*, before 1629, Mary, da. of Sir John WELD, of Arnolds, at Southgate, in Edmonton, Midx., s. & h. of Sir Humphrey Weld, **M.** 1608-09. She *d.* 4 Feb. 1663/4, aged 55. He *d.* 18 Aug. 1681 aged 79, both *bur.* at Finchley. M.I. His will dat. 14 Sep. 1680, pr. 1 Sep. 1681 (126 North). His pedigree is entered in the Visit. of Middlesex, 1634, when he had already 5 children, of whom Edward the 2d but 1st surv. son succeeded him, and *d.* s.p.m. (will dat. 20 Oct. 1689 and pr. 15 Oct. 1692) leaving 6 daughters & coheirs. The family, however, continued in the male line at Finchley.

1. ELIZABETH, by first wife, *m.* before Aug. 1624, Richard LEE, s. & h. ap. of Sir Humphrey Lee, Bart. of Acton Burnell, Salop.

2. MARY, by first wife, *m.* 29 May 1627, at St Andrew's Undershaft,

(*a*) This Thomas was eldest son of Richard Allen, of London, by Mary, da. of Henry Hedd, **S.** 1501-02. Thomas Allen, of London, second son of this Thomas & elder br. of Edward named in the text, *d.* unm. 16 Oct. 1630 & was *bur.* at St Martin's, Ludgate, London. Funeral certif. (I. xxiii., p. 39) in Coll. of Arms.

London, as his second wife, Sir Martin LUMLEY, Bart., s. & h. of Sir Martin LUMLEY, **M.** 1623-24. He *d.* 1651 aged 47. She was *bur.* 2 Oct. 1678 at Great Bardfield, co. Essex. They had issue, among whom were the succeeding Baronets, a dignity that became extinct 11 Dec. 1771.

3. ELLEN, by second wife, *m.* before Oct. 1630, Sir Heneage PROBY, s. & h. of Sir Peter PROBY, **M.** 1622-23. He *d.* 10 Dec. 1662 aged 67 and she *d.* 12 June 1678 aged 72, both being *bur.* at Amersham, Bucks. They had issue, of whom Thomas PROBY, the s. & h., was *cr.* (v.p.) a Baronet 7 March 1661/2.

4. BRIDGET, by second wife, *d.* unm. & was *bur.* 21 Nov. 1625, at St Mary le Bow afsd.; registered at St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, London.

5. MARTHA, by second wife, youngest da. who was unmarried in Oct. 1630 and 1634.

1621-22; 19 and 20 James I.

M. SIR EDWARD BARKHAM, *Draper;* see below.

S. GEORGE WHITMORE, *Haberdasher*, who was **M.** 1631-32; see under that date.

S. NICHOLAS RAINTON, *Haberdasher*, who was **M.** 1632-33; see under that date.

SIR EDWARD BARKHAM, *Draper* (to which Company he was a benefactor), *Haberdasher, and Leatherseller,* was a younger son of Edward BARKHAM, of Southacre, co. Norfolk, by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of (——) ROLFE, of co. Norfolk, & was *b.* at Southacre afsd. He was admitted of Gray's Inn, 23 Feby 1607/8; was **A.** of Farringdon within, Jan 1610, and (according to his prerogative) of Cheap. 17 April 1621 till his death 15 Jan. 1633/4; **S.** 1611-12, and **M.** 1621-22, being *Knighted*, during his term of office, 16 June 1622, at Greenwich. He was a member of the Levant Company, and was M.P. for Boston 1625 and 1626. It is stated that he was "called *the Pedlar,* selling Hobby Horses".(*a*) He *m.* in or before 1594, Jane, da. of John CROUCH, of Cornbury, Herts, by Joan, da. & h. of John SCOTT, of London. He *d.* 15 Jany 1633/4 and was *bur.* at Southacre. Will pr. same date (1 Seager), leaving money to poor of St Mary Bothaw, London, where he then dwelt. His widow *d.* May 1654 & was *bur.* at Southacre. Will, as of Tottenham, widow, dat. 22 Feb. 1653/4 to 5 May 1654, pr. 25 June following (388 Alchin).

ARMS. Paly of 6 *arg.* and *gules,* a chevron, *or.*

(*a*) Notes by Sir J. Williamson, Sec. of State to Charles II., "*Herald and Genealogist,*" vol. ii. p. 120.

ISSUE.

This, besides 4 children who died young and v.p. [*viz.* (1) John, *bap.* at St Laurence Jewry, London, 28 Oct., and *bur.* 16 Nov. 1597; (*a*) (2) Margaret (twin with Jane), *bap.* at St. Laurence afsd. 16 May 1602, *bur.* 15 June 1603; (*a*) (3) John, *bap.* 7 Dec. 1604, (*a*) and (4) Thomas, *bap.* 2 June & *bur.* 29 Nov. 1606 (*a*)] consisted of 2 sons & 4 daughters, *viz.*:

I. SIR EDWARD BARKHAM, Bart., so *cr.* v.p. 28 June 1623, being *Knighted* at Greenwich two days later; was of Southacre, and of Tottenham afsd.; entered and signed his pedigree in the Visit. of London 1634. He *m.* 31 July 1622, (*a*) Frances, sister to Sir Richard BERNEY, 1st Bart., da. of Sir Thomas Berney of Redham, co. Norfolk. She *d.* 9 July 1667. (*b*) He *d.* a few weeks later, 1 Aug. 1667, at his house at Tottenham. (*c*) Will pr. 1667. He left, besides daughters, 3 sons, of whom Edward, the eldest son, *suc.* as second Baronet, and died s.p. in Aug. 1688, being *suc.* by his youngest brother William, the third Baronet, who died s.p.m. in Dec. 1695, when the Baronetcy of Barkham of Southacre (*cr.* 1623) became *extinct.*

II. SIR ROBERT BARKHAM, of Tottenham afsd., and subsequently of Wainfleet, co. Lincoln, *bap.* 18 March 1598/9 at St Laurence Jewry, *Knighted*, at Whitehall, 5 Aug. 1641. He *m.* 24 Nov. 1625, (*a*) Mary, eldest da. of Richard WILCOX, or WILCOCKS, of Tottenham. She, who was *b.* 1608, *d.* 7 and was *bur.* 16 Dec. 1644. (*a*) M.I. He *d* June 1661 (*c*), his will being pr. July 1661 (106 May). Their eldest son, Edward Barkham, was *cr.* a Baronet, 21 July 1661, as "of Wainfleet," a dignity which became *extinct* on the death of his grandson, Sir Edward Barkham, the 3d Bart., 13 Feb. 1710/1 (*d*).

1. ELIZABETH, born about 1594; *m.* 6 May 1611 at St Mary, Aldermary (as his 1st wife) Sir John GARRARD, Bart., of Lamer, in Wheathampstead, Herts., who *d.* 1637. She *d.* 17 April 1632, æt. 39, & was *bur.* at Wheathampsted, having been the mother of 14 children and being ancestor of the succeeding Baronets, a dignity which became extinct 1 July 1767.

2. SUSANNA, *bap.* 18 Jan. 1595/6, at St Laurence Jewry, *m.* Robert WALPOLE, of Houghton, Norfolk (*b.* 23 Sep. 1593; *d.* 1 May 1633) and was *bur.* 9 Nov. 1622 at Houghton, leaving issue, Sir Edward Walpole,

(*a*) Par. Reg. of Tottenham High Cross, Midx. [*Ex. inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(*b*) If Sir Edward B. & his wife were buried at Tottenham, no entries thereof are in that parish register. [*Ex inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(*c*) If *bur.* with his wife at Tottenham (as is probable) the burial is not recorded in the par. reg. thereof, which contains no entries of burials between 11 May 1660 and 6 May 1666. [*Ex inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(*d*) The entry of his burial at Tottenham, 15 Feb. 1710/1, is as "Edward Barkham, *Kt.*" [*Ex inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

K.B., grandfather of the celebrated Statesman, Sir Robert Walpole, afterwards 1st EARL OF ORFORD.

3. JANE, *bap.* 16 May 1602, at St Laurence afsd. (twin with Margaret); *m.* 1626, as his second wife, Sir Charles CÆSAR, of Bennington, Herts, Master of the Rolls, 1639-42, who *d.* 6 & was *bur.* 16 Dec. 1642, æt. 53, at Bennington, having issue by both his wives. She *d.* at Great Hadham, Herts, 16 & was *bur.* 27 June 1661 at Bennington in her 60th year.

4. MARGARET (second of that name), *bap.* 18 Dec. 1603; (*a*) *m.* before 1633, Sir Anthony IRBY, of Boston, co. Lincoln, being the third of his 4 wives. She *d.* s.p.s. 24 & was *bur.* 28 Nov. 1640. (*a*) M.I. Her husband, who *d.* 1670, was ancestor, by another wife, of the BARONS BOSTON.

1622-23; 20 and 21 James I.

M. SIR PETER PROBY, *Grocer;* see below.
S. (*b*) JOHN HODGES, *Grocer;* see below.
S. SIR HUMPHREY HANDFORD, *Grocer;* see below.

SIR PETER PROBY, *Grocer,* called "Peter ap Robin," (*c*) was born at Chester about 1565, being said to have been son of Randolph PROBY of that city and afterwards of Brampton, co. Huntington, by (——), da. of (——) BERNARD, & to have succeeded to Brampton on the death of an elder brother, Ralph Proby, in 1605. He was M.P. for Hull 1593 and for Liverpool 1597/8; was a successful merchant in London, and was admitted of Gray's Inn as "of London, Esq." 17 March 1605/6; **A.** of Queenhithe, 10 May 1614 and of Broad street 1623 till his death in March 1624/5. **S.** 1614-15; **M.** 1622-23, being *Knighted,* during office, 8 June 1623 at Greenwich. He was of Elton, co. Huntingdon, and purchased the estate of Raines, in Amersham, Bucks, before 1618. He *m.* about 1594, Elizabeth, widow of Edward HENSON of London, da. of John THOROWGOOD, of Temple Cheston, Herts, and of Chives, co. Essex. He was *bur.* 14 March 1624/5 at St Swithin's, London. Will pr. 1 March 1624/5 (28 Clark) by Heneage Proby [his son], William Proby (*d*) and William Downhall [his son in law]. His widow was *bur.* 18 Nov. 1644 at St Swithin's afsd. Will pr. Oct. 1648 (138 Essex).

(*a*) Par. Reg. of Tottenham High Cross, Midx. [*Ex. inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(*b*) Richard Cox, *Grocer,* **A.** of Castle Baynard, was chosen Sheriff 24 June 1622, but did not serve on the ground of the insufficiency of his estate [*Remembrancia*].

(*c*) Stow's "*London,*" edit. 1720.

(*d*) William Proby of London, Tanner, had lic. (Bp. of London) 8 Aug. 1582 to marry at South Mims, Essex. The name "William" does not appear among the children of testator.

ARMS. *Azure*, a lion passant, between 3 crosses pattée fitchée, *or;* a chief of the last. The arms in the Visit. of London 1634 are *Ermine*, on a chief, *gules*, a lion passant, *or*.

ISSUE.

I. SIR HENEAGE PROBY, of Raines and Elton afsd.; *b.* about 1595; Sheriff of Bucks, 1636; *Knighted* 24 Dec. 1640, at Whitehall. He *m.*, before 1630, Helen, da. of Edward ALLEN, of Finchley, Midx. (S. 1620-21) and *d.* 10 Feb. 1662/3, aged 67, being *bur.* at Amersham. Will pr. 1663. His widow *d.* 12 June 1678 aged 72 & was *bur.* there. They had issue, besides two daughters, three sons, none of whom left male issue, *viz.* (1) HENEAGE PROBY, who *d.* unm. 7 May 1699, (2) SIR THOMAS PROBY, who was *cr.* a *Baronet*, 7 March 1661/3, (3) JOHN PROBY, of Elton afsd., Barrister at law, who *d.* s.p.m. 1710 in his 70th year.

II. HENRY PROBY, of the Middle Temple, 1634; Common Sergeant of London. He *m.* Ellen, da. of William BONHAM, of London Vintner, by whom, besides daughters, he had two sons (1) HENRY PROBY, who *d.* unm. in 1665, and (2) EDWARD PROBY, who *d.* unm. before 1674.

III. EDMUND PROBY, D.D., a Benefactor to Jesus College, Cambridge. Rector of Broughton Gifford, Wilts. He *d.* s.p. before 1684.

IV. GEORGE PROBY, mentioned in his father's will but not in the Visit. of London 1634.

V. EMANUEL PROBY, of St Gregory's, London. He *m.* before 1634, Mary, da. of John BLOUNT of London, Merchant. His will pr. 28 April 1646. He had, besides three daughters, sons, *viz.* (1) PETER PROBY, of Putney, Surrey, and of London, Merchant, who *m.* Grace, da. of Sir Richard FORD, and *d.* s.p. Will dat. 3 June & pr. 21 Nov. 1684. (2) GEORGE PROBY, *d.* s.p. (3) CHARLES PROBY, whose son WILLIAM PROBY was in 1684 heir to his uncle, Peter Proby above-named, and was grandfather (by his son JOHN PROBY) of JOHN PROBY, *cr.* in 1752 BARON CARYSFORT. (*a*) (4) SAMUEL PROBY, of London, Merchant, and (5) NATHANIEL PROBY.

1. WALSINGHAM, *m.* William DOWNHALL.

JOHN HODGES, *Grocer*; A. of Cordwainer street, 9 July 1622 till his death 9 May 1629; S. 1622-23. He *m.* Isabel (called in his will "Elizabeth") da. of Thomas MEEKE, of Wolverhampton, co. Stafford, by whom he had 3 sons and 1 daughter. He *d.* at his house in Walbrook, London, 9 May 1629, his funeral being celebrated from

(*a*) Ancestors of the present (1897) Earls of Carysfort.

Grocers' Hall on the 28th at St Stephen's, Walbrook. Funeral certif. (I. 23, p. 27) in Coll. of Arms. Will, mentioning his lands at Layham, co. Suffolk, his kinsman, JOHN HODGES, and his servant & kinsman Samuel ELIETTE, dat. 14 Sep. 1625 and pr. 11 May 1629 (37 Ridley). His widow *m.*, as the 4th of his 7 wives, Sir Gervase CLIFTON, Bart., who *d.* 28 June 1666 & was *bur.* at Clifton, Notts.

ARMS. *Or,* 3 crescents, *sa ;* on a canton *of the last*, a ducal coronet, *of the field.*(*a*)

ISSUE.

I. JOHN HODGES, executor to his father in 1629, *m.* before Sep. 1625 Abigail, da. of William BLOYES, of Ipswich, but as late as May 1629 had no issue by her.

II. THOMAS HODGES, aged 28 in 1629 and employed in Turkey. He *m.*, between 1629 and 1634, Mary, da. of Alexander PRESCOTT, S. 1612-13, by his first wife, Martha, da. of John PEMBERTON, of London, *Grocer.*

III. WILLIAM HODGES, in partnership with his brother Thomas in 1625 ; *d.* unm. and v.p. in Turkey in or shortly before 1629.

1. ISABEL, only da., *d.* young, before 1629.

SIR HUMPHREY HANDFORD, *Grocer*, s. of William HANDFORD, of St Mary Woolchurch, London, *bap.* 11 March 1564/5.(*b*) A. of Castle Baynard, 13 Aug. 1622 till his death 19 Oct. 1625 ; S. 1622-23, being *Knighted,* during office, at Woodford Row, co. Essex, 14 July 1622. He *m.* firstly, in or before 1601, Sarah, da. of John WOLLER, or WOOLLER, Merchant Taylor, by whom, besides other issue, (*c*) he had one son & 5 daughters who survived him. She was *bur.* 1 April 1613.(*b*) He *m.* secondly, Elizabeth, da. of Giles FRANCIS, of London, and had by her a child that did not long survive its birth. He *m.* thirdly (settlement 21 April 1617) Anne, da. of John WHITE, "Councellor of the Law," of the Middle Temple, London (then decd), by whom he had one son, Humphrey, *bap.* 1 Feb. 1617/8,(*b*) who died at the age of 4. He *d.* at his house at Woodford, co. Essex, 19 Oct. 1625 & was *bur.* 1 Nov. 1625 in his vault at St Mary's Woolchurch.(*b*) Funeral cert. (I. 23, fo. 9) in Coll. of Arms. Will—in which he mentions his brother Hugh Handford and the children (Humphrey, John, Hugh, Sarah, Anne &

(*a*) Fun. certif. The arms therein of his wife are left blank.

(*b*) Parish Register of St Mary Woolchurch. The "Mr. William Handford" *bur.* there 22 Jan. 1582/3 was probably the Sheriff's father.

(*c*) (1) John, *bap.* 6 June 1602. (2) Elizabeth, *bap.* 9 Dec. 1604 ; *bur.* 14 Dec. 1607. (3) Humphrey, *bap.* 4 Dec. 1605 ; *bur.* 4 April 1616. (4) Mary, *bap.* 18 Dec. 1606 ; *bur.* 5 June 1615. (*a*)

Rachel) of his said brother, his late brother in law, Humphrey WALWYN, (*a*) *Grocer*, his sister Thomazine WHIFFEN, his uncles Edward ATKINSON and John ATKINSON, his grandchildren, &c.—dat. 22 June & pr. 28 Dec. 1625 (142 Clark). His widow, who *d.* s.p.s., was *bur.* 3 July 1645. (*b*) Her will dat. 21 April, pr. 12 July 1645 by her cousin & executor, Edward Russell (90 Rivers).

ARMS. *Sa*, an estoile of 8 points, *argent*. (*c*)

SURVIVING ISSUE.

(By first wife.)

1. JOHN HANDFORD, *bap.* 17 Feb. 1610/1, (*b*) living 1645.

1. SARAH, *bap.* 19 April 1601; (*b*) *m.* before June 1625, Thomas SMITH, of Mitcham, co. Surrey, both being living in 1645.

2. SUSAN, unm. 1625; *m.* (——) WIGMORE (*d*) before 1645 & then living.

3. ELIZABETH, *bap.* 22 May 1608, (*b*) unm. 1625; *m.* (——) WIGMORE, (*d*) before 1645 & then living.

4. PARNELL, unm. 1625; *m.* (——) JONES, before 1645 & then living.

5. ANNE, unm. 1625; *d.* at Woodford & was *bur.* by night 14 May 1632. (*b*)

1623-24; 21 and 22 James I.

M. SIR MARTIN LUMLEY, *Draper;* see below.

S. RALPH FREEMAN, *Clothworker*, who was **M.** 1633-34; see that year. (*e*)

S. THOMAS MOULSON, *Grocer*, who was **M.** part of 1634; see that year.

SIR MARTIN LUMLEY, *Draper*, one of the sons of James LUMLEY, *Draper*, Merchant of London (who *d.* 1592 aged about 88) by Joane, da. of (——) LYTTON, of co. Derby (living 8 Nov. 1612), which James was son of Dominick LOMELEY, or LOMELIN, who settled in

(*a*) He *m.* 9 Jan. 1598/9 at St Mary's Woolchurch, Pernel Handford, who was *bap.* there 7 Sep. 1572.

(*b*) Parish Register of St Mary Woolchurch. The "Mr. William Handford" *bur.* there 22 Jan. 1582/3 was probably the Sheriff's father.

(*c*) Fun. certif. The arms of the first wife (Holler), *Arg.* 3 roses, *ppr.* within a bordure, *gules*, are impaled. Those of the second wife (Francis) are left blank. Those of the third wife (White), *Gu.;* a chevron betw. 3 boars' heads, couped, *argent*, are impaled.

(*d*) The husband of one of these was doubtless Thomas Wigmore, of Shobden, father of Anne Wigmore, god-daughter to Dame Anne Handford as mentd in her will. *Note* also that, on 5 April 1662, "Anne, da. of Edward Andrews, Esq., & grandchild to Sir Humphrey Handford, was *bur.* in her grandfather's vault" at St Mary's Woolchurch.

(*e*) His elder brother, William Freeman, of London, Merchant, was chosen **S.** at the same date, but paid the fine & was excused on the ground of ill-health. He *d.* soon afterwards, 23 Aug. 1623, aged 68. M.I. at Aspeden, Herts.

England *temp.* Henry VIII., for whom he maintained a troop of horse at the siege of Boulogne. He was *b.* about 1580; was **A.** of Vintry 15 Sep. 1614 and of Broad street 2 May 1612 till his death 2 July in 1634; **S.** 1614-15; **M.** 1623-24, being *Knighted* (during office) 23 May 1624, at Greenwich; President of Christ's Hospital, London, 1632-34. He *m.* firstly before 1604, Margaret, da. of Robert WHITHORNE, or WITHAM, of co. York. She *d.* 3 Jany 1619, & was *bur.* at St Helen's, Bishopgate, London. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms. He *m.* secondly, 17 Sep. 1621 at St Barth. the Great, Mary SYMONS, who was living 1631, but by her had no issue. He *d.* 2 July & was *bur.* 7 Aug. 1634 at St Helen's afsd. (Registered also at St Peter's, West Cheap.) Will dat. 1 Sep. 1631 to 30 June 1634, pr. 15 July 1634 (65 Seager). *Inq. post mortem* ("Essex") xi. Jac., p. 2, n. 58.

ARMS. *Or*, a chief, *gules*.

ISSUE.

(By first wife only.)

I. SIR MARTIN LUMLEY, of Great Bardfield, co. Essex, *b.* 1604; High Sheriff of Essex, 1629; M.P. for that county 16 Feb. 1640; *cr. a Baronet* 8 Jany 1640/1, being *Knighted* on the day following at Whitehall. His name appears among "the members of the House of Commons that advanced horse, money, and plate for the defence of the Parl." June 1642 [*N. & Q.* 1st S. xii., 358] to which object he contributed 4 horses. He *m.* firstly, 15 Jany 1620/1, at St Andrew's, Undershaft, London, Jane, da. & heir of John MEREDYTH, of co. Denbigh. She, who was living 15 Oct. 1624, (*a*) *d.* s.p.m. within 3 years of that date, leaving an only da. Prudence, who *m.* Sir Roger MOSTYN, Bart. He *m.* secondly, 29 May 1627, at St Andrew's, Undershaft, Mary, da. of Edward ALLEN, of Finchley, Midx., **A.** and sometime (1620-21) **S.** of London. He *d.* 1651 aged 47. His widow was *bur.* 2 Oct. 1678 at Great Bardfield afsd. They had issue three sons, of whom the two younger, *viz.* (2) THOMAS LUMLEY, born 1610, was admitted to St John's Coll., Cambridge, 8 April 1646, and was (probably) *bur.* 11 Dec. 1678 at Great Bardfield, and (3) JAMES LUMLEY, born 1634, was admitted to the said College, 16 Feb. 1648/9, while (1) SIR MARTIN LUMLEY, the 2nd Bart., High Sheriff of Essex, 1663, was *bur.* 11 Sep. 1702 at Great Bardfield, aged about 74, being grandfather of SIR JAMES LUMLEY, the 4th Bart., on whose death unm. 11 Dec. 1771, that title became *extinct*.

1. SARAH, only da., *m.* John HALL of London, Merchant, who was *bur.* at St Nicholas Acons, London 1644. She was living 1631. They had issue.

(*a*) See funeral certif. of her sister Prudence, whose heir she was.

1624-25; 22 and 23 James I., and 1 Charles I.

M. JOHN, *afterwards* SIR JOHN GORE, *Merchant Taylor;* see below.

S. ROBERT PARKHURST, *Clothworker,* who was **M.** 1634-35; see under that date.

S. ROWLAND HEYLIN, *Ironmonger;* see below.

SIR JOHN GORE, *Merchant Taylor*, was 4th of the eight sons of Gerard GORE, also *Merchant Taylor*, of London, **A.** of Bridge-without (1594-1607) by Helen, da. of John DAVENANT, of co. Essex, he being next elder brother to William GORE, **A.** of Bridge-within (1615-24), who served the office of Sheriff with him, and (also) elder brother of Paul GORE, ancestor of the Earls of Arran. He was *b.* about 1570; was **A.** of Aldersgate 19 Dec. 1615; of Castle Baynard, 13 Oct. 1618; and of Walbrook, 8 Nov. 1621 till his death in Dec. 1636, at which time he was the Senior **A.**; was **S.** (with his brother, William Gore) 1615-16; **M.** 1624-25, being *Knighted* (after having served as Mayor) 4 June 1626 at Whitehall. He purchased the estate of Gilston, Herts. He *m.* firstly, 20 Aug. 1593, at Hackney (Lic. London) Anne, da. of Richard BOWDLER, of St Barth. by the Exchange, *Draper,* by whom he had but one child. He *m.* secondly (probably about 1595 but certainly before 1606), Hester, da. of Sir Thomas CAMBELL (**M.** 1609-10), which Lady was *bap.* 25 March 1573 at St Olave's Old Jewry. She *d.* 6 Dec. 1634 at her husband's house in Trinity lane, & was *bur.* in Trinity Church, Old Fish street. Funeral certificate in the College of Arms. He *d.* & was *bur.* both as afsd. 21 Dec. 1636. Will dat. 23 June 1636, pr. 5 Jany 1636/7. (1 Goare.)

His *pageant*, written by John Webster, Merchant Taylor, was entitled "*Monuments of Honor*".

ARMS. *Gules*, a fess, between 3 cross crosslets fitchée, *or.*

ISSUE.

(By first wife.)

I. GERARD GORE, of London, Merchant, only child of his mother, born about 1596. He *d.* unm. & v.p. Will dat. 15 Feb. & pr. 9 March 1623 by his father (22 Byrde).

By his second wife he had 4 sons and 7 daughters, *viz.:*

II. THOMAS GORE, of New Place, Gilston, Herts., and of London, Merchant Adventurer, 2d but 1st surv. son & heir. He *d.* unm. 29 Aug. 1633 at New Place & was *bur.* in Trinity Church afsd. Will dat. 24 Dec. 1632, pr. 31 Aug. 1633.

III. SIR JOHN GORE, of New Place, Gilston, afsd., to which he succeeded on his brother's death in 1633. *Knighted* 25 Jany 1640/1 at Whitehall. He *m.* firstly before 1625, Dorothy, da. of Humphrey WALCOT of Walcot, Salop. She *d.* in or before 1632.

He *m.* secondly (Lic. Lond. 29 Nov. 1632) Dorothy, da. of Robert KEMP of Chipping Wycombe, Bucks. She, by whom he had no issue, was *bur.* 8 Sep. 1644 at Gilston, aged 38. He *m.* thirdly 22 April 1647, at St Olave's, Hart Street, Bridget, widow of (——) LEE, da. of Sir Edward HARINGTON, Bart. She, by whom he had no surviving issue, was living 1657. He *d.* 3 Nov. 1669 & was *bur.* at Gilston. See his issue in Clutterbuck's "*Herts*" vol. iii., p. 170.

IV. WILLIAM GORE, of Morden, co. Surrey, in 1636 and afterwards of Barrow Court in Barrow Gurney, co. Somerset. He *m.* Jane, da. of Thomas SMITH, of Tedworth, Wilts, and of London, Merchant. He *d.* 10 & was *bur.* 25 July 1662 at Barrow afsd. Will dat. 9 Sep. 1661, pr. 11 Sep. 1662. His widow was *bur.* at Barrow 25 June 1698. They had issue, being ancestors of George Gore (who sold Barrow Court, in 1882, to Henry Martin Gibbs,) and of William Gore (afterwards Gore-Langton) whose grandson in 1889 succeeded to the peerage as Earl Temple.

V. JAMES GORE, of London, Merchant. He *d.* unm. Will dat. 19 Dec. 1634, pr. 10 Feby 1639/40 (19 Coventry).

1. MABELL, living 1607 as first da.; *m.* (as his first wife) about 1620 John COTTON, son of Sir Allen Cotton, M. 1625-26. She *d.* before 1628.

2. HESTER, living 1607 as second da., but mentioned as first da. in 1634. She *m.* 21 Aug. 1621 at Hackney, Midx., William PRESTLEY, (*a*) of Wild Hall, Herts, living 1634 and 1636, leaving issue.

3. JUDITH, living as third da. in 1607, but as 2nd daughter in 1634 & 1635. She *m.* Christopher WASE, of Holloway, Middx., living 1634. They had issue.

4. ELIZABETH, living as fourth da. in 1607, but as 3^d da. in 1634 & 1636 & then unm.

5. CLARA, living 1607; not mentioned in 1634.

6. SARAH, who was the 4th da. in 1634 & 1636. She *m.* 31 July 1627, at Hackney (Lic. London) William BRIGGS, of Rickmansworth, Herts.; she aged 20 & he 25, of Gray's Inn, Bachelor. They had issue.

7. ABIGAIL, who was the 5th da. and unm. in 1632. She *m.*, in or shortly after that year, Robert BUSBY, of Addington, Bucks, Barrister, who *d.* 15 Sep. 1652, aged 52.. She *d.* 28 Sep. 1698, aged 92, leaving issue. See Croke's "*Croke Family*".

(*a*) Mar. lic. (London) 14 Feb. 1644/5 for "William Prestley, Esq.," of Essenden, Herts, aged 50, widower, to marry Frances Herris, aged 30, widow.

ROWLAND HEYLIN, *Ironmonger*, whose parentage is unknown,(*a*) was of a family settled at Pentre Heylin, co. Montgomery; apprenticed 26 April 1576; free 4 May 1584; Assistant 1612 and Master of the Ironmongers' Company 1614 and 1625; was of St. Alban's, Wood street, London. **A.** of Cripplegate 20 April 1624. **S.** 1624-25. He was a good Churchman, causing the Bible to be printed in the Welsh language; regaining the impropriation of the Vicarage of St Alkmund, Shrewsbury, to the Church; leaving books to the library of that town; giving £100 for the yearly preaching of a sermon on the Gunpowder Plot, &c. He *m.* Alice (*b.* at Reading), sister of Richard ALDWORTH, who was living 1641. He *d.* s.p. Will dat. 5 April 1629, pr. 15 Feb. 1631/2 (23 Audley). His wife was a benefactress to the Ironmongers' Company. Her will dat. 24 March 1641/2, pr. 8 May 1642 (by Ralph Bovey, son of her sister Mrs. Ursula Bovey) (71 Campbell).

ARMS. *Sa*, 3 nags' heads erased, *argent*.

(*a*) He mentions in his will his kinsmen near Shrewsbury, and several relatives of his name, *viz.*, the children of his cousin Richard Heylin, those of his cousin John Heylin, of Alderton, also his cousin John Heylin, of Gray's Inn; but the chief legatees (after his wife) were Thomas Nicholls, son of his sister Anne Nichols, and Rowland Hunt, son of his sister Eleanor Hunt. The former appears to have entered into an "unkind suit of law" against the widow. The well-known Peter Heylin, D.D. (*d.* 1662 æt. 62), was son of Henry Heylin, said to be a nephew (but who more probably was one of the cousin's children) of this Rowland.

INDEX.

[The names in **black letter** are those of the Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of whom an account is given. Reference is made to the *English* Christian name as well as to the *Latin* one in cases where the initial letter differs, *e.g.*, "Gulielmus" is referred to, also, under "William".]

ABDY, Abigail, 45; Anthony, 43, 45; John, 45; Robert, 45; Thomas, 45.
ABINGDON, James (*Bertie*), 1st Earl of, 89.
ADELMARE, Susanna, 4; Thomas, 4.
ALDWORTH, Alice, 101; Richard, 101; Ursula, 101.
Allen, Edward, S., 1620-21; 91-92.
ALLEN, Bridget, 92; Edward, 91, 95, 98; Elizabeth, 91; Ellen, 91, 92; Helen, 95; Joane, 91; Judith, 91; Martha, 92; Mary, 40, 91, 98; Richard, 91; Thomas, 40, 91; Sir Thomas, 91.
ALLOTT, Sir John, 14; Thomazine, 14.
ALSTON, John, 75; Mary, 75.
AMCOTTS, Anne, 66; William, 66.
ANCASTER (*Bertie*), Dukes of, 87, 89; (*Heathcote-Drummond-Willoughby*) Earls of, 89.
Anderson, Sir Henry, S., 1601-02; 8-10.
ANDERSON, Sir Edmund, 8; Elizab., 9; Elizabeth, 9, 10; "Elizabethæ," 9; Frances, 10; Francis, 9; Georg., 9; George, 9; "Henrici," 9; Henry, 9, 16; Sir Henry, 42; Kath., 9; Katharine, 9, 10; Margaret, 9; "Mariam," 9; Mary, 10; Rich., 9; Richard, 9; Sir Richard, 9; Sarah, 10; "Saram," 9.
ANDREWS, Anne, 97; Edward, 97.
ANGELL, Elizabeth, 30; William, 30.
ANHALT, Christian, Prince of, 46.
APPLETON, Sir Henry, 30; Magdalen, 30.
ARCHDALL (—), 89.
ARLINGTON (*Bennet*), Earl of, 16, 65.
ARRAN (*Gore*), Earl of, 99.
ASHMOLE (—), 90.
ATKINSON, Edward, 97; John, 97.
AUDLEY, Cicely, 31; John, 31.
AVENON, Sir Alexander, 41; Alice, 41.
AVIS, Mary, 35; (—), 35.

BAFFIN, William, 85.
BALDRIE, Bridget, 25, 37; Sir Thomas, 25, 37.
BARKER, Hugh, 50; Mary, 50.
Barkham, Sir Edward, M., 1621-22; 92-94.
BARKHAM, Edward, 50, 92, 93; Sir Edward, 8, 20, 93; Elizabeth, 8, 92, 93; Frances, 93; Jane, 92, 93, 94; John, 93; Margaret, 93, 94; Mary, 93; Sir Robert, 93; Susanna, 93; Thomas, 93; William, 93.
BARKSDALE, (—), 85.
BARLEE, Rebecca, 71; Robert, 71.
BARLOW, John, 85; Maud, 85.
BARNARD, Alice, 51; Anne, 51; Francis, 15, 51.
BARNE, John, 11; Mary, 11.
BARNES, Elizabeth, 57; Julian, 25; Richard, 25, 57.
BARON, Julian, 25; Richard, 25.
BARRINGTON, Catherine, 70; Henry, 70.
BASSE, Humphrey, 31; Mary, 31.
BATHURST, Lancelot, 12.
BAYLIE, Alice, 67.
BAYNING, Mary, 29; Paul, 12; Thomas, 29.
BEAVEN, Rev. A. B., 1, 12.
Bennet, Sir Thomas, M., 1603-04; 15-18.
Bennet, Thomas, S., 1613-14; 65-67.
BENNET, Agnes, 18; Ambrose, 17, 18; Anne, 16, 18, 66; Dorothy, 65, 66; Elizabeth, 17, 22, 65, 66; Frances, 17; George, 17; Grace, 17; Sir Humphrey, 66; Jane, 65; Joan, 67; Joane, 18, 66; John, 17, 18; Sir John, 16, 22, 65; Leman, 66; Margaret, 66; Mary, 16, 18, 19, 65, 66; Ralph, 65; Rebecca, 67; Richard, 16, 17, 65, 66; Simon, 17; Sir Simon, 17; Thomas, 16, 18, 66; Sir Thomas, 19, 65, 66; William, 17; (—), 9, 32, 39, 42, 45, 50, 55, 60, 68.
BENNETT, Anne, 21; Judith, 91; Thomas, 16; William, 21, 91.
BERKSHIRE (*Howard*), Thomas, Earl of, 47.
BERNARD, (—), 94.
BERNEY, Frances, 93; Sir Richard, 93; Sir Thomas, 93.
BERRY, (—), 35.
BERTIE, Hon. Charles, 87, 88, 89; James, 1st Earl of Abingdon, 89; Martha, Lady Willoughby de Eresby, wife of Montagu, afterwards 2nd Earl of Lindsey, 87, 88, 89; Montagu, Earl of Lindsey and Lord Willoughby de Eresby, 89; Hon. Peregrine, 87, 88; Hon. Richard, 88; Hon. Vere, 88.
BETHELL, Slingsby, 1.
BILLINGSLEY, Cicely, 28; William, 28.
BLEWITT, Sir Samuel, 1.
BLOUNT, Charles, Earl of Newport, 6; George, 88; John, 95; Mary, 88, 95; Sarah, 5; William, 5; (—), 6.
BLOYES, Abigail, 96; William, 96.
BOEVEY, Elizabeth, 66; John, 66; Richard, 66.
Bolles, Sir George, M., 1617-18; 76-78.

BOLLES, Ann, 57; Anne, 77; George, 38; Jane, 76; Joan, 76; John, 57. 77; Sir John, 77; Judith, 78; Katharine, 77; Thomas, 76.
BOND, Anne, 40, 46; William, 40, 46.
BONHAM, Ellen, 95; William, 95.
BOOCHER, Catharine, 44; John, 44.
BOOKER, Catharine, 44; John, 44.
BOOTHBY, Elizabeth, 38; Sir Henry, 72; Mary, 72; Thomas, 38.
BOROUGH, Sir John, 86.
BOSTON (*Irby*), Baron, 94.
BOVEY, Ralph, 101; Ursula, 101.
BOWATER, John, 19; Margaret, 19.
BOWDLER, Ann, 99; Richard, 99.
BOWER, "Elizabethæ," 9; Fran., 9.
BOWYER, Elizabeth, 9; Francis, 9; Margaret, 40; Sir William, 30, 40.
BOX, Ralph, 1.
BRADGATE, Mary, 39; Richard, 39.
BRERETON (*Brereton*), William, Baron, 88.
BRERETON, Judith, 57; Mary, 88; Richard, 57; Theophilus, 58.
BRESSEY, Catherine, 15; Thomas, 15; (—), 9.
BRIGGS, Sarah, 100; William, 100.
BRIGHT, Alice, 37, 42; Edward, 37, 42; Gertrude, 37; Thomas, 37.
BRISTOW, Diana, 31; William, 31.
BROMFIELD, Constance, 64; Thomas, 64.
BROOKE, Elizabeth, 44, 61; Joane, 40; "Joannam," 39; Richard, 61; Robert, 12, 40; Sir Robert, 40; "Roberto," 39.
BRYAN, Magdalen, 30; William, 30.
BRYDGES, John, Duke of Chandos, 4; Mary, Duchess of Chandos, 4.
BUCK, Anne, 25; Sir John, 25.
BUCKFOLD, Richard, 55; Thomazine, 55; (—), 56.
BUCKINGHAMSHIRE (*Hobart*), Earl of, 87.
BULL, John, 25; Dr. John, 55; Susan, 25; Susanna, 25.
BURTON, Martha, 59; Stephen, 59.
BURY, Rev. Giles, 30; Margaret, 30.
BUSBY, Abigail, 100; Robert, 100.

C., G. E., 47.
CÆSAR, Sir Charles, 94; Jane, 94; Susan, 2; Susanna. 4; Thomas, 4; Sir Thomas, 2.
CAGE, Edward, 76; (—), 76.
Cambell, Sir Thomas, M., 1609-10; 41-45.
CAMBELL, Abigail, 45; Alice, 37, 42, 43; Anne, 42; Catharine, 44; Edward, 43; Elizabeth, 45; Sir Harry, 44; Hester, 43, 44, 99; James, 43, 44, 83; Sir John, 44; Judith, 43, 44; Mabel, 44; Mary, 45; Rachael, 43; Robert, 41, 43, 45; Samuel, 43; Sarah, 44; Susannah, 43; Theophila, 43; Thomas, 16, 44; Sir Thomas, 37, 99; William, 44; (—), 6, 61.
CAMBILL, Rachell, 43.
CAMDEN, (—), 27.
CAMPBELL, Thomas, 2.
CAMPDEN (*Noel*), Elizabeth, Viscountess, 87.
CAPELL (*Capell*), Dorothy, Baroness, 66; Henry, Baron, 66.
CAPELL, Dorothy, 66; Sir Gamaliel, 66. Capell, Baron, 66.
CAREW, Sir Francis, 20; Susan, 20; Dame Susanna, 19.
CAREY, Abigail, Countess of Dover, Viscountess Rochford, 89; Henry, Earl of Dover, 87; John, Earl of Dover, Viscount Rochford, 89; Mary, Countess of Dover, 87; (—), 85.
CARLETON, Sir D., 88.
CARLINGFORD (*Swift*), Mary, Countess of, 40.
CARRINGTON (*Smith*, afterwards *Carington* and subsequently *Wynn-Carrington*), Barons and subsequently Earls, 87.
CARY-ELWES, (—), 37.
CARYSFORT (*Proby*), John Proby, Baron, 95; (—), Earl of, 95.
CASS, (—), 68.
CECIL, Anne, 15; Frances, Countess of Salisbury, 17; Hon. Thomas, 15; Thomas, Earl of Exeter, 15.
CHAMBERLAIN, J., 88.
CHANDLER, Thomas, 1.
CHANDOS (*Brydges*), John, Duke of, 4; Mary, Duchess of, 4.
CHARLES II., King of England, 92.
CHITTINGE, Henry, 86.
CHOLMONDELEY (*Cholmondeley*), Marquess of, 87.
CHRISTIAN, Prince of Anhalt, 46.
CHRISTIAN IV., King of Denmark, 26.
CLARKE, Mary, 22; Sir Thomas, 22.
CLETHEROW, Sir Christopher, 45; Mary, 45.
CLIFTON, Elizabeth, 96; Sir Gervase, 96; Isabel, 96.
CLUTTERBUCK, (—), 75, 100.
COCKAYNE, Hon. William, 85.
COCKAYNE-MEDLYCOTT, Hon. Mrs., 85.
COKAIGNE, "Alderman," 89, *see* COKAYNE.
COKAINE, *see* COKAYNE.
Cokayne, Sir William, M., 1619-20; 83-89.
COKAYNE, *or* COKAINE, Abigail, 86, 89; Anne, 86, 88; Borlase, Viscount Cullen, 88; Charles, 86, 87; Charles, Viscount Cullen, 88; Edmond, 87; Elizabeth, 83, 84, 86, 87, 88, 89; Ellen, 83; "Gulielmus," 85; Isabel, 83; Jane, 64, 86; Sir John, 83, 87; Martha, 86, 87, 89; Mary. 83, 84, 85, 86, 88; Mary, Viscountess Cullen, 88; Roger, 83, 86; Thomas, 83; William, 21, 41, 64, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89.
COKE, Joane, 73; Sir John, 73; (—), 89.
COLE, Sir William, 1.
COLLER, *or* COLLETT, Sir James, 1.
COLLETT, *see* COLLER.
COLLINS, (—), 27, 88.
COLSTON, (—), 21.
CONINGSBY, Elizabeth, 11; Henry, 43; Sir Henry, 11; Hester, 43; Rachell, 43; Thomas, 43.
CONYERS, Katharine, 77; Thomas, 77.
COOKE, Lady Jane, 73.
COPWOOD, Audrey, 29; John, 29.
CORBET, "Annam," 39; "Ricardo," 39.
CORBETT, Anne, 41; Richard, 41.
CORMISBY, Rachell, 43; Thomas, 43.
COTTON, Allen, 75; Sir Allen, 100; John, 100; Mabell, 100.
COULSTON, Alice, 20; Anne, 20; Gabriel, 20.
COVENTRY (*Coventry*), Mary, Baroness, 47; Thomas, Baron, 20; (—), Earl of, 48.
COWLEY, Elizab., 9; Elizabeth, 10; Tho., 9; Thomas, 10.

COWPER, Sarah, 80; William, 80.
COX, Richard, 94.
CRADOCK, Elizabeth, 17; William, 17; (—), 48.
CRANAGE, Dorothy, 30; Laurence, 30.
CRANE, Sir Francis, 56; Mary, 56.
CRANFIELD, (*Cranfield*), Lionel Baron, and Earl of Middlesex, 68.
CRANLEY, William, 16.
Craven, Sir William, M., 1610-11; 45, 48.
CRAVEN (*Craven*), John, Baron, 47; William, Baron, 46, 47.
Craven, Anne, 47; Beatrix, 45; Elizabeth, 46, 47; Henry, 46, 47; John, 46; Mary, 47; Robert, 46; Thomas, 46, 47; William, 2, 16, 45, 46; Sir William, 46, 47; (—), 6.
CRESWELL, Richard, 36; Susan 36.
CRISPE, Anne, 59; Katherine, 71; Sir Nicholas, 59, 71; Samuel, 71.
CROFTS (*Crofts*), Elizabeth, Baroness, 47; William, Baron Crofts, 47.
CROKE, Sir George, 18; Mary, 18; (—), 100.
CROMWELL, Oliver, 3.
CROUCH, Jane, 92; Joan, 92; John, 92.
CULLEN (*Cokayne*), Borlase, Viscount, 88; Charles, Viscount, 87; Mary, Viscountess, 88.
CULLUM, *see* MILNER-GIBSON-CULLUM.
CULVERWELL, Judith, 5; Richard, 5.
CURSON, Sir John, 36; Susan, 36.
CUSSANS, J. E. 35.
CUST, Lady Elizabeth, 67.
CUTLER, Julian, 25; Thomas, 25.
CUTTS, Anne, 40; Sir John, 40.

DABORNE *or* DAWBORNE, John, 85; Maud, 85.
DANVERS, Elizabeth, 61, 64; James, 61.
DARELL, Constance, 36; Sir John, 36.
DARLEY, Elizabeth, 30; Henry, 30.
DAVENANT, Helen, 73, 99; John, 73, 99.
DAVERS, Elizabeth, 61; James, 61.
DAVY, Sir Henry, 14; Thomazine, 14.
DAWBORNE, *see* DABORNE.
DAY, William, 29.
DE LE MANS, John, 75.
DEANE, Richard, 83.
DEKKER, Thomas, 55.
DENMARK, Christian IV., King of, 26.
DERBYE, Laurence, 10; Margaret, 10.
DEREHAM, Katharine, 10; Thomas, 10; Sir Thomas, 10.
DERHAM, Kath., 9; Tho., 9.
DEYVILLE, (—), 87.
DIGBY, Sir Everard, 26.
DIKE, Dorothy, 68; Henry, 68; Richard, 68.
DONNE, Dr., 86.
DOVER (*Carey*), Abigail, Countess of, 89; Henry, Earl of, 87; John, Earl of, 89; Mary, Countess of, 85, 87.
DOWNHALL, William, 94.
DOWNSHIRE (*Hill*), Marquess of, 34, 50.
DRAKE (—), 6.
DRAKE-GARRARD, (—), 8.
DRURY, Dame Mary, 83.
DRYHURST, Hugh, 60; Jane, 60.
DUBOIS, John, 1.
DUCIE, Robert, 90, 91.
DUCKETT, Rev. Gregory, 30; Margaret, 30.
DUCY, Elizabeth, 50; Sir Robert, 50.
DUGDALE, (—), 85.
DUKE, Sir Edward, 67; Jane, 67.
DUNCOMBE, Agnes, 18; Anne, 18; Giles, 33; Sarah, 33; William, 18.
DUPPA, Anne, 24; James, 24.
DYER, Thomazine, 46; William, 56.

EARWAKER, (—), 51.
EDENSOR, (—), 87.
EDGE, Thomas, 91.
EDRIC THE WILD, 38.
EDWARDS, Isan, 72; John, 72.
EFFINGHAM (*Howard*), Charles, Baron of, 84; Mary, Baroness of, 84.
EGERTON, Abigail, 71; Sir John, 71; Peter, 71.
ELIETTE, Samuel, 96.
ELIZABETH, Princess of England, 55.
ELIZABETH, Queen of England, 5, 12.
Elwes, Geoffrey, S., 1607-08; 35-37.
ELWES, HELWIS *or* HELWISH, Constance, 36; Edward, 36; Elizabeth, 35, 36, 37, 74; Frances, 14, 36; Geoffrey, 36, 74; Gervase, 36; Sir Gervase, 14, 35, 36; Henry, 36, 74; Jeremy, 37; John, 35, 36; Sir John, 36, 37; Margaret, 35; Mary, 37; Robert, 37; Silvester, 36; Susan, 36; Sylvins, 36; Thomas, 36; William, 35, 36; *see also* Cary-Elwes.
ESSEX (*Capell*), Earl of, 5.
ESSINGTON, Hester, 24, 71; Martha, 71; Thomas, 71; William, 24, 71.
EURE *or* EWAR, Francis, 54; Jane, 54.
EVELYN, George, 74; Katharine, 74.
EVERARD, Frances, 14; Sir Richard, 14.
EWAR, *see* EURE.
EXETER (*Cecil*), Thomas, Earl of, 15.
EXMEW, Sir Thomas, 60.
EYRE, Christopher, 54; Hester, 54.

FAIRHOLT, F. W., 51, 55; (—), 26, 61, 68, 75, 76, 81, 84.
FANSHAW, Sir Richard, 89.
FANSHAWE (*Fanshawe*), Charles, Viscount, 89; Elizabeth, Viscountess, 89; Thomas, Viscount, 89; (—), Viscount, 87.
FARMOR, *see* FERMOR.
Farrington, Richard, S., 1608-09; 41-48.
FARRINGTON, Alice, 41; George, 41; John, 41; Margaret, 41; Mary, 41; Robert, 41.
FAWKES, Guy, 26.
FAWNTE, Mary, 55; (—), 55.
FERMOR *or* FARMOR, Anne, 86, 88; Charles, 86; Hatton, 86; Sir Hatton, 86, 87, 88; Mary, 86; William, 86, 88; William, Baron Lempster, 88; (—), Earl of Pomfret, 88.
FERRERS, Alice, 27; Anne, 27; Edward, 27; William, 27.
FIFIELD, (—), 21.
FINCH, Elizabeth, 17; Sir Heneage, 17.
FISH, Elizabeth, 67.
FISHED, John, 20.
FISHER, Edward, 67; Elizabeth, 67; Jane, 59; Payne, 85, 87; Sir Thomas, 59.
FISHIDE *or* FISHYDE, John, 20; Sir Timothy, 20.
FITZHUGH, Joanna, 38; John, 38.
FITZWILLIAM (*Fitzwilliam*), Baron, 14.
FITZWILLIAM, Catharine, 14.

FLOYER *or* FLYER, Margaret, 48; Ralph, 48; Richard, 48; (—), 48.
FLYER, *see* FLOYER.
FOLEY, (—), 38.
FOLKES, Elizabeth, 25; Robert, 25.
FORD, Grace, 95; Sir Richard, 95.
FORTH, Martha, 69; Robert, 69; Sir William, 69.
FOWLER, Elizabeth, 74; Sir Robert, 74.
FOX, Alice, 20; Michael, 20.
FRANCIS, Elizabeth, 96; Giles, 96; (—), 97.
FREDERIC, Count Palatine, 55.
FREEMAN, Ralph, 97; William, 97.
FRITWELL, Joane, 17.
FYFIELD, Simon, 20.

GABOTT, Elizabeth, 35; Henry, 35; Mary, 35; Robert, 35.
GAINES, *see* GENS.
GAINSBOROUGH (*Noel*), Earl of, 87.
GALES, Joan, 76.
Gardiner, Elizabeth, 8; Francis, 8.
Garrard, Sir John, M., 1601-02; 7-8.
GARRARD, *i.e.* DRAKE-GARRARD, 8.
GARRARD, GARRET, GERARD *or* GERRARD, Alice, 8; Benedict, 7, 8; Sir Benedict, 8; Edward, 8; Elizabeth, 8, 93; Isabel, 7, 8; Jane, 8, 22; Dame Jane, 7; John, 8; Sir John, 7, 8, 22, 93; Mary, 8, 13; Sir Thomas, 13; Sir Samuel, 8; Ursula, 8; Sir William, 7.
GARROWAY, William, 9.
GARTH, George, 66; Joane, 66; Richard, 66.
GARTON, Giles, 31; Margaret, 31.
GARWAY, Elizabeth, 9; William, 9.
GEANS *or* GENES, *see* GENS.
GENOURE, Elizabeth, 2; (—), 2.
GENS, GEANS, GENES *or* GENT, Agnes, 81; Anne, 81; Count Sebastian, 81.
GENT, *see* GENS.
GERRARD, *see* GARRARD.
GIBBS, Henry Martin, 100.
GIBSON, *see* MILNER-GIBSON-CULLUM.
Glover, Sir William, S., 1601-02; 10-12.
GLOVER, Alice, 11, 12; Ann, 10; Anne, 10, 11, 12; Lady Anne, 11; Annie, 11; Edward, 10; Elizabeth, 11, 12; Jane, 11; Dame Jane, 11; John, 10; Margaret, 10; Mary, 11, 12; Robert, 10; Susan, 10, 11, 12; Thomas, 10, 11; Sir Thomas, 11; Timothy, 10; William, 10, 11, 12, 16; (—), 10.
Goddard, Margaret, 31; Richard, 16; Sir Richard, 31.
GOMELDON, William, 1.
GOODMAN, Mary, 30; (—), 30.
GOORE [*i.e.*, GORE], Jone, 73.
Gore, Sir John, M., 1624-25; 99-101.
Gore, William, S., 1615-16; 73-74.
GORE, Abigail, 100; Anne, 74, 99; Benjamin, 74; Bridget, 100; Clara, 100; Dorothy, 100; Elizabeth, 36, 74, 100; George, 100; Gerard, 73, 74, 99; Helen, 73, 99; Hester, 44, 99, 100; James, 100; Jane, 74, 100; Joan, 74; Joane, 15, 36, 73; John, 72, 73; Sir John, 44, 100; Judith, 100; Katharine, 74; Mabell, 100; Mary, 73, 74; Paul, 99; Robert, 74; Sarah, 100; Thomas, 99; Thomazine, 74; William, 15, 36, 74, 99, 100; (—), 73; *see also* Goore.
GORE-LANGTON, William, 100.
GRACEDIEU, Sir Bartholomew, 1.
GRAMONT, (—), 64.
GRESHAM, Sir John, 32; Mary, 32.
GRIFFIN, Dorothy, 70; Robert, 70.
GUNNE, Elizabeth, 17.
GURNEY, Mary, 14; Richard, 14.

HACKET *or* HACKETT, Agnes, 23; "Agnetam," 23; Anne, 23; Christian, 24; Cuthbert, 75; Sir Cuthbert, 23; Elizabeth, 24; Judith, 24; Rev. Roger, 24; Thomas, 23, 24; "Thomæ," 23.
HADLEY, Ann, 51; Richard, 51.
HALES, Edward, 74; Thomazine, 74.
HALIDAY, *see* HALLIDAY.
HALL, John, 98; Joseph, 83; Sarah, 83, 98; Susannah, 83.
Halliday, Hallyday *or* Holliday, Sir Leonard, M., 1605-06; 26, 27.
Halliday, Haliday *or* Holliday, William, S., 1617-18; 78-80.
HALLIDAY, HALIDAY, HALLYDAY, HOLLIDAY, *or* HOLLYDAY, Alice, 27; Anna, 78; Anne, 26, 27, 78, 79; Elizabeth, 27; Gulielmus, 78; John, 27; Laurence, 78; Leonard, 16; Sir Leonard, 20, 68; Margaret, 79, 80; Margareta, 78; Mary, 27; Susan, 35; Susanna, 34, 78, 79; William, 26, 27, 35, 78.
HALLOWES, Martha, 23; Thomas, 23.
HALLYDAY, *see* HALLIDAY.
HAMERSLEY, Hugh, 81.
HAMPSON, Robert, 16.
HANBURY, Alice, 51; John, 51.
HANBY, Francis, 8; Ursula, 8.
Handford, Sir Humphrey, S., 1622-23; 96-97.
HANDFORD, Anne, 96, 97; Dame Anne, 97; Elizabeth, 96, 97; Hugh, 96; Humphrey, 96; John, 96, 97; Mary, 96; Parnell, 97; Pernel, 97; Rachel, 97; Sarah, 96, 97; Susan, 97; William, 96, 97.
HANGER, George, 29.
HARE, Katharine, 23; Samuel, 23.
HARINGTON, Bridget, 100; Sir Edward, 100.
HARPER, (—), 91.
HARRIS, Mary, 44; Thomas, 44.
HARRISON, S., 16.
HART, Joan, 76; Sir John, 76, 77; (—), 76.
Harvey, Sir Sebastian, M., 1618-19; 81-82.
HARVEY, Agnes, 81; Anne, 81; James, 82; Sir James, 81; John, 82; Magdalen, 82; Mary, 81, 82; Peter, 82; Robert, 82; Sebastian, 41; W. J., 1, 2, 13, 19, 20, 31, 34, 45, 46, 59, 60, 73, 74, 81, 82, 83, 84, 93, 94.
HASE, Sir Thomas, 69; (—), 69.
HASTED, (—), 6.
HATTON, Elizabeth, 19, 61; Hugh, 19, 61; (—), 21.
HAUGHTON, Anne, 58; Roger, 58.
HAWES, Audrey, 29; Elizabeth, 29; Sir James, 13, 29; Margaret, 29; Mary, 13, 29.
Hayes, Sir Thomas, M., 1614-15; 68-72.
HAYES, Abigail, 71; Ann, 71; Anne, 71; Benjamin, 69, 70; Dorothy, 69; Elizabeth, 69, 71; Ellinor, 69; Ellionora, 69; Hannah, 71; Joseph, 70; Sir Joseph, 70; Katharine,

70; Katherine, 71; Margaret, 69, 70, 71; Maria, 69; Martha, 69, 70, 71, 72; Mary, 69, 72; Nathaniel, 71; Rebecca, 69, 71, 72; Richard, 69; Robert, 69, 70; Rodger, 69; Sarah, 23, 69, 71; Susan, 71; Thomas, 16, 68, 69, 70, 71; Sir Thomas, 20, 23; Ursula, 69; (—), 25, 69, 70, 71.
HEATH, (—), 76.
HEDD, Henry, 91; Mary, 91.
HELE, Elizabeth, 36; Sir Thomas, 36.
HELWIS, *or* HELWISH, *see* ELWES.
HENLEY (*Eden*), Baron, 87.
HENRY, Prince of Wales, 55.
HENSON, Edward, 94; Elizabeth, 94.
HERBERT, Elizabeth, Baroness Powis, 47; Hon. Sir Percy, *afterwards* Baron Powis, 47; William, Marquess of Powis, 47; (—), 75.
Herne, Richard, S., 1618-19; 82-83.
HERNE, Alice, 82, 83; Anne, 83; Elizabeth, 82, 83; James, 83; John, 83; Joseph, 83; Kat., 83; Mary, 83; Nathaniel, 83; Sir Nathaniel, 83; Nicholas, 82, 83; Richard, 82, 83; Robert, 83; Samuel, 83; Sarah, 82, 83; Susan, 83; (—), 83.
HERRIS, Francis, 100.
HERTHULL, Elizabeth, 87.
HEVENINGHAM, Lady Mary, 89; William, 89.
HEY, Dorothy, 70; Thomas, 70.
HEYES, Catherine, 70; Elizabeth, 69; (—), 69.
Heylin, Roger, S., 1624-25; 101.
HEYLIN, Alice, 101; Henry, 101; John, 101; Peter, 101; Richard, 101.
HICKS, Baptist, 60.
HILL, Mary, Viscountess Hillsborough, 34; Trevor, Viscount Hillsborough, 34.
HILLERSDON, Mary, 65; (—), 65.
HILLSBOROUGH (*Hill*), Mary, Viscountess, 34; Trevor, Viscount, 34.
HINTON, Mary, 81; Sir Thomas, 81.
HOBART, Elizabeth, 61; Mabel, 44; Miles, 44, 61; Sir Miles, 44.
HOBBES, Elizabeth, 36; Joan, 5; Roger, 36; William, 5.
Hodges, John, S., 1622-23; 95-96.
HODGES, Abigail, 96; Elizabeth, 95; Isabel, 95, 96; John, 59, 96; Mary, 59, 96; Thomas, 59, 96; William, 96.
HOLDERNESSE (*Ramsay*), John, Earl of, 86, 89; Martha, Countess of, 86, 89; (—), Earl of, 87.
HOLLER, (—), 97.
HOLLIDAY *or* HOLLYDAY, *see* HALIDAY.
HOLMDEN, Edward, 16.
HOOKER, Elizabeth, 82; Nicholas, 82.
HOPKINS, John, 10.
HOPWOOD, John, 57; Thomazine, 56.
HOWARD, Charles, Earl of Nottingham, 86, 88; Charles, Baron Effingham, 84; Elizabeth, 47; Hon. Henry, 47; Mary, Countess of Nottingham, 86, 88; Mary, Baroness Effingham, 84; Thomas, Earl of Berkshire, 47; (—), 21, 54, 81.
HOWLEY, Alice, 72; Clement, 72.
HOWSE, Margaret, 69, 70; (—), 69.
HUNGERFORD, Anne, 21; Anthony, 79; Sir Edward, 79, 80; "Edwardo," 78; Sir Giles, 79; Henry, 21; Margaret, 79, 80; Dame Margaret, 79; Margareta, 78; Sir Walter, 79.
HUNT, Eleanor, 101; Rowland, 101.
HUNTER, Beatrix, 45; John, 45; (—), 30.
HUNTLEY, Anselme, 50.
HUNTON, Elizabeth, 68; Richard, 68; William, 68.

ILLINGWORTH, (—), 77.
INGLEBY, Agnes, 2, 4; Sir Daniel, 2, 4.
INGRAM, Alice, 27; Sir Arthur, 17, 27, 68; Elizabeth, 17.
IRBY, Sir Anthony, 94; Margaret, 94.
IRELAND, Elizabeth, 71; Sir Gilbert, 71; John, 71.
IRONSIDE, Richard, 82, 83; Sarah, 82, 83.
IRVINE (*Irvine*), Viscount, 27, 68.

JACKSON, (—), 79-80.
JACOB, Elizabeth, 27; Sir John, 27; Margaret, 29; Robert, 29.
JAMES, Edward, 50; Francis, 50; Margaret, 50; Sarah, 50.
JAMES I., King of England, 46, 68, 84.
JAMES II., King of England, 47.
Jaye, Henry, S., 1613-14; 67-68.
JAYE, *or* JAY, Alice, 67; Dorothy, 68; Elizabeth, 67, 68; Henry, 67; Jane, 67, 68; John, 67; Richard, 67; Thomas, 67.
JEAMES, (—), 50.
JENKINSON, Anna Maria, 14; Sir Robert, 14.
JENOUR, Chrysogon, 59; Sir Kenelm, 59.
JERMYN, Mary, 74; Philip, 74.
JERSEY (*Villiers*), Judith, Countess of, 83; William, Earl of, 83.
JHONES, *see* JONES.
Johnson, Robert, S., 1617-18; 80.
JOHNSON, Martha, 64, 80; Robert, 20, 64, 80; Sarah, 80.
Jolles, Sir John, M., 1615-16; 72-73.
JOLLES, Alice, 72; Dame Alice, 73; Sir John, 26; Thomas, 72.
Jones, Sir Francis, M., 1620-21; 90.
Jones, Sir Roger, S., 1604-05; 22-24.
JONES, Agnes, 23; "Agnetam," 23; Anne, 23, 24; Christian, 24; Cuthbert, 24; Elizabeth, 24; Frances, 23, 24; Francis, 45; Henry, 22, 23; Hester, 24, 71; Hugh, 24; Jane, 23; John, 23, 24; Sir John, 20; Judith, 24; Katharine, 23; Margaret, 23, 24; Martha, 23, 24; Mary, 24; Melcha, 23; Parnell, 97; Peter, 24; Richard, 24; Robert, 24; Roger, 23, 24, 60; Sir Roger, 71; Roger, Viscount, Ranelagh, 23; "Rogerus," 23; Sarah, 23, 24, 71; Thomas, 22, 23, 24, 71; William, 24; (—), 25, 97.
JONES *or* JHONES, Abraham, 90; Ann, 90; Ellen, 90; Frances, 90; George, 90; Jane, 90; John, 90; Mary, 90; Raphael, 90; Ricardus, 90; Richard, 90; Susan, 90; William, 90.
JUDD, Alice, 5; Sir Andrew, 5.

KEMP, Dorothy, 100; Robert, 100.
KIGHLEY, Susanna, 32, 78; Thomas, 32, 78.
KILMOREY (*Needham*), Robert, Viscount, 10.
KILVERT, Roger, 29.
KING CHARLES II. of England, 92.
KING CHRISTIAN IV. of Denmark, 26.
KING JAMES I. of England, 46, 68, 84.
KING JAMES II. of England, 47.
KNIGHTON, Ann, 41; Francis, 41.
KNOTT, Charles, 49; Jane, 49.

LACY, Christopher, 20; Margaret, 20.
LAKE, Elizabeth, 4; Mary, 2, 4; Sir Thomas, 2, 4; (—), Viscount, 4.
LAMBARD, *or* LAMBARDE, Jane, 8, 22; Lady, 21; Sir Multon, 8, 22.
LANGTON, Ann, 54; Anthony, 54; Thomas, 91; *see also* GORE-LANGTON.
LAWRENCE, Mary, 38; Simon, 38.
LE MAIRE, David, 56; Mary, 56; Sir Peter, 56.
LE NEVE, (—), 2, 21, 64, 82, 83.
Lee, Sir Robert, M., 1602-03; 12-15.
LEE, Anna, 36; Anna Maria, 14; Anne, 14, 15, 22; Bridget, 100; Catharine, 14; Sir Charles, 15, 36; Dorothy, 13; Edward, 12; Elizabeth, 14, 36, 91; Fitzwilliam, 14; Frances, 14, 36; Henry, 14; Sir Henry, 13; Hugh, 15; Humphrey, 12; Sir Humphrey, 91; Joan, 15; Joane, 15, 36, 73; Joanna, 13, 73; John, 14, 15; Sir John, 14, 15, 36; Martha, 14; Mary, 13, 14, 15, 29; Richard, 91; Robert, 14, 15; Sir Robert, 14, 15, 20, 22, 29, 36, 57, 73; Rowland, 12; Sarah, 15; Thomas, 14, 15; Thomazine, 13; (—), 100.
LEEDS (*Osborne*), Bridget, Duchess of, 87.
LEICESTER (*Sydney*), Robert, Earl of, 5; Sarah, Countess of, 5; (—), Earl of, 89.
LEIGH, John, 14, 15; Robert, 14, 15.
Leman, Sir John, M., 1616-17; 75-76.
LEMAN, Sir Godfrey, 75; "Johannis," 75; John, 28, 75; Sir John, 75; Mary, 65, 75; Rebecca, 59; Robert, 65; Sir Robert, 1; William, 75; Sir William, 59.
LEMPSTER (*Fermor*), William, Baron, 88.
LEVET, Catharine, 44; Thomas, 44.
LEWKNOR, Mary, 66; Richard, 66.
LINDSEY (*Bertie*), Martha, wife of Robert, afterwards Earl of, 89; Montagu, Earl of, 89; Robert, Earl of, 87.
LITTLE, Anne, 58; John, 58.
LIVESEY, Margaret, 35; (—), 35.
LOMELEY, *or* LOMELIN, Dominick, 97; *see also* LUMLEY.
LONG, Frances, 56, 57; Lislebone, 56; Sir Lislebone, 57.
LOTT, Henry, 15; Joan, 15.
Lowe, Sir Thomas, M., 1604-05; 20-22.
LOWE, Agnes, 18; Anna, 21, 36; Anne, 10, 14, 18, 20, 21, 22; Barbara, 22; Elizabeth, 22; Francis, 22; Sir Gabriel, 21; George, 18; Jane, 8, 22; Margaret, 20; Mary, 22; Michael, 22; Simon, 20; "Thoma," 21; Thomas, 16, 21; Sir Thomas, 8, 14, 36; Timothy, 21; Sir Timothy, 20; William, 22; (—), 80.
Lumley, Sir Martin, M., 1623-24; 97-98.
LUMLEY, James, 97, 98; Sir James, 98; Jane, 98; Joane, 97; Margaret, 98; Martin, 68; Sir Martin, 92, 98; Mary, 91, 98; Prudence, 98; Sarah, 98; Thomas, 98; *see also* LOMELEY.
LYNDLEY, Alice, 8; Arthur, 8.
LYNNE, Audrey, 30; William, 30.
LYSONS, (—), 33, 34.
LYSTER, Anne, 58; Dr., 58.
LYTTON, Joane, 97; (—), 97.

MACKWORTH, Agnes, 30; Dorothy, 30; Richard, 30.
MAFFET, (—), 91.
MAINARD, *see* MAYNARD.
MAIRE, *see* LE MAIRE.
MALLORY, (—), 21.
MANCHESTER (*Montagu*), Anne, Countess of, 26; Sir Edward Montagu, afterwards Earl of, 26.
MANNING, Randall, 38; Sarah, 38.
MANS, *see* DE LE MANS.
MARTIN, Frances, 40; George, 40; Sir Henry, 40; Mary, 14; Sir William, 14.
MASON, Ann, 90; Robert, 90.
MAUNSELL, Rev. Cecil Henry, 87.
MAY, Dorothy, 65; Sir Humphrey, 65; Mary, 65; Richard, 65.
MAYNARD, Jane, 59; John, 62; Sir John, 65; Maria, 62; Mary, 65; William, 59.
MEAD, Rev. J., 89.
MEAUTYS, Anne, 11, 12; Elizabeth, 11, 12; Henry, 12; Thomas, 11.
MEDCALFE, *or* METCALFE, Bryan, 84; Elizabeth, 84; James, 84; John, 84; Roger, 84; Thomas, 84; (—), 84.
MEDLYCOTT, *i.e.*, COCKAYNE-MEDLYCOTT, Hon. Mrs., 85.
MEEKE, Elizabeth, 95; Isabel, 95; Thomas, 95.
MEGGS, Judith, 44; William, 44.
MELLISH, Dorothy, 66; (—), 66.
MELLOR, *or* MILLER, Sir John, 57; Mary, 57; Sir Robert, 57.
MEREDYTH, Jane, 98; John, 98; Prudence, 98.
METCALFE, *see* MEDCALFE.
MICKELLTHWAYGHT, Barbary, 64; John, 64.
MIDDELTON, *see* MIDDLETON.
MIDDLESEX (*Cranfield*), Lionel, Earl of, 68.
Middleton, Sir Thomas, M., 1613-14; 60-65.
MIDDLETON, MIDDELTON, *or* MYDDLETON, Ann, 61; Barbary, 64; Charles, 64; Constance, 64; Easter, 64; Elizabeth, 44, 61, 64; Henry, 64; Hester, 61, 64; "Hesteram," 62; Hugh, 55; Sir Hugh, 60, 64; Jane, 60, 64; John, 64; Joseph, 64; Margaret, 63; Martha, 64, 80; "Mariam," 62; Mary, 63, 65; Richard, 60, 63, 64; Robert, 64; "Thomæ," 62; "Thomam," 62; Thomas, 16, 60, 61, 63, 64, 84; Sir Thomas, 15, 44, 62, 64, 80; "Timotheum," 62; Timothy, 64, 80; William, 63; —, 69, 76.
MILDMAY, Anna, 78; Anne, 79, 80; Diana Maria 79, 80; "Henrici," 78; Henry, 80; Sir Henry, 79; Mary, 80; Susan, 80; William, 80.
MILL, Joane, 18; William, 18.
MILLER, *see* MELLOR.
MILLWARD, (—), 69.
MILNER-GIBSON-CULLUM, G., 60.
MILWARD, Humphrey, 69; Mary, 69.
MINN, Frances, 57; John, 57; Margaret, 57; Thomazine, 57.
MOHUN (*Mohun*), John, Baron, 43.
MOHUN, Theophila, 43.
MOLINES, Anne, 16; (—), 16.
MONINS, Sir Edward, 25; Elizabeth, 25.
MONKE, Jane, 65; Levinus, 65, 66; Mary, 66.
MONTAGU, Anne, Countess of Manchester, 26; Sir Edward, afterwards Earl of Manchester, 26.

MOORE, Adrian, 31 ; Margaret, 31.
MORGAN, Francis, 44.
MORLEY (*Parker*), Earl of, 87.
MORLEY, James, 37 ; Mary, 37.
MORRIS, John, 84 ; Mary, 85, 86 ; Maud, 85 ; Ralph, 85 ; Richard, 85, 86 ; (—), 87.
MOSTYN, Prudence, 98 ; Sir Roger, 98.
MOULSON, Thomas, 97.
MOWER, Thomas, 84.
MUILMAN, P., 61, 63.
MULGRAVE (*Sheffield*), Earl of, 87.
MUNDAY, Anthony, 26, 51, 61, 68, 72, 75, 81 ; (—), 23, 45.
MYDDLETON, *see* MIDDLETON.

NAPIER, Mary, 63 ; Sir Robert, 63.
NEDEHAM, *see* NEEDHAM.
NEEDHAM, Anne, 31 ; Arthur, 31 ; Frances, 10 ; Francis, 9 ; Jane, 64 ; Robert, 9 ; Sir Robert, 64 ; Robert, Viscount Kilmorey, 10.
NETHERMILL, Isabel, 7 ; Julius, 7.
NEVE, *see* LE NEVE.
NEWBERRY, James, 35.
NEWBURY, Francis, 35 ; James, 35 ; Mary, 35.
NEWPORT (*Blount*), Charles, Earl of, 6.
NEWTON. (—), 89.
NICCOLLSON, Margaret, 31 ; Otho, 31.
NICHOLAS, Ursula, 69 ; (—), 69.
NICHOLL, (—), 32, 81, 85, 86.
NICHOLLS, Thomas, 101.
NICHOLS, Anne, 101 ; (—), 46, 68.
NICHOLSON, Margaret, 10.
NICOLAS, Sir Edward, 68 ; Jane, 68.
NORTH, (—), 1.
NORTHINGTON (*Henley*), Earl of, 87.
NORTON, Elizabeth, 66 ; Sir Richard, 66.
NOTTINGHAM (*Howard*), Charles, Earl of, 86, 88 ; Mary, Countess of, 86, 88 ; (—), Earl of, 87.

O'BRIEN, Henry, Earl of Thomond, 88 ; Mary, Countess of Thomond, 88 ; Lady Mary, 88.
OFFLEY, Mary, 22 ; Sir Robert, 22 ; Thomas, 22.
OLMESTED, Elizabeth, 61 ; John, 61.
ORFORD (*Walpole*), Robert, Earl of, 94.
OSBORNE, Anne, 71 ; John, 71.
OSSULSTON (*Bennet*), Baron, 16, 65.
OSTLER, Alice, 83 ; —, 83.
OVERALL, (—), 12.
OVERBURY, Sir Thomas, 35.
OYLES, Anne, 74 ; Elizabeth, 74 ; James, 74.

PAGE, Barbara, 28 ; John, 28 ; Richard, 28.
PAPILLON, (—), 1.
PARKHURST, Robert, 99.
PARTRIDGE, Jane, 7 ; Richard, 7.
PARVIN, Bridgett, 2 ; (—), 2.
PASKE, Alice, 82 ; John, 82.
PATE, Joane, 78 ; Richard, 78.
PAULE, Sir George, 40.
PEERS, Henry, 23 ; Jane, 23.
PEIRSON, Elizabeth, 74 ; William, 74.
PELL, Sir Anthony, 58 ; Judith, 58.
Pemberton, Sir James, M., 1610-11 ; 50-53.
PEMBERTON, Ann, 51 ; Elizabeth, 50 ; Henry, 50 ; James, 16, 50 ; Sir James, 12, 13, 58 ; John, 50, 58, 59, 96 ; Martha, 50, 58, 59, 96 ; Martine, 59 ; Richard, 50 ; Thomas, 50 ; (—), 28, 51.
PENNANT, (—), 61.
PENSON, William, 86.
PETTUS, Sir John, 90 ; Susan, 90.
PHESANT, Gasper, 39 ; Margaret, 39.
PHILIPOT, John, 86.
PHILLIMORE, (—), 83.
PHILLIPPS, James, 1.
PHILPOT, Susanna, 4 ; Thomas, 4.
PHILPOTT, Susan, 2 ; Tho., 2.
PICKERING, Dorothy, 40 ; Edward, 40.
PINK, W. Duncombe, 1, 60.
PLOMER, Mary, 37 ; Thomas, 30.
POMFRET (*Fermor*), Earl of, 87, 88 ; —, Earl of, 87.
POOLE, Ellen, 2 ; (—), 2.
POPHAM, Sir Francis, 82 ; John, 82 ; Mary, 82.
PORTMORE (*Colyear*), Earl of, 87.
POULETT (*Poulett*), Earl of, 17.
POWIS (*Herbert*), Elizabeth, Baroness, 47 ; Hon. Sir Percy Herbert, afterwards Baron, 47 ; William, Marquess of, 47.
POWTRELL, Alice, 72 ; David, 72 ; William, 72.
POYNTELL, Edmund, 91 ; Elizabeth, 91 ; Ellen, 91 ; Judith, 91 ; Timothea, 91 ; Timothy, 91.
POYNTZ, Ferdinando, 60 ; Susan, 61 ; Thomas, 61.
PRESCOT, *see* PRESCOTT.
Prescott, Alexander S., 1612-13 ; 58-59.
PRESCOTT, PRESCOT *or* PRESTCOAT, Alexander, 50, 58, 59, 96 ; Anne, 58, 59 ; Chrysogon, 59 ; Edward, 59 ; Elizabeth, 58, 59 ; Henry, 59 ; Isabel, 59 ; James, 59 ; Jane, 59 ; John, 59 ; Sir John, 59 ; Martha, 50, 58, 59, 96 ; Martine, 59 ; Mary, 59, 96 ; Rebecca, 59 ; William, 58, 59.
PRESTCOAT, *see* PRESCOTT.
PRESTLEY, Frances, 100 ; Hester, 100 ; William, 100.
PRINCE CHRISTIAN of Anhalt, 46.
PRINCE HENRY of Wales, 55.
PRINCESS ELIZABETH of England, 55.
Proby, Sir Peter, M., 1622-23 ; 94-95.
PROBY, Charles, 95 ; Edmund, 95 ; Edward, 95 ; Elizabeth, 94 ; Ellen, 92, 95 ; Emanuel, 95 ; George, 95 ; Grace, 95 ; Helen, 95 ; Heneage, 94, 95 ; Sir Heneage, 92, 95 ; Henry, 95 ; John, 95 ; John, Baron Carysfort, 95 ; Mary, 95 ; Nathaniel, 95 ; Peter, 68, 95 ; Sir Peter, 92 ; Ralph, 94 ; Randolph, 94 ; Samuel, 95 ; Thomas, 92 ; Sir Thomas, 95 ; Walsingham, 95 ; William, 94, 95 ; (—), 94.
PRYNCE, George, 11 ; Jane, 11.
PURY, Anne, 78 ; Joane, 78 ; Thomas, 78.
PYE, Edmond, 91.
PYOT, Margeriæ, 48 ; Richardi, 48.
Pyott, Richard, S., 1610-11 ; 48-50.
PYOTT, Anne, 49 ; Blanche, 49 ; Elizabeth, 50 ; Jane, 49 ; John, 49 ; Margaret, 48, 49, 50 ; Mary, 49, 50 ; Richard, 48, 49 ; Robert, 49 ; Sarah, 50 ; Thomas, 48 ; William, 49.

QUARLES, Thomazine, 14 ; William, 14.
QUEEN ELIZABETH of England, 5, 12.

RAINTON, Nicholas, 92.

RAMSAY, John, Earl of Holdernesse, 86, 89; Martha, Countess of Holdernesse, 86, 89.
RANELAGH (*Jones*), Roger, Viscount, 23.
RASTELL, Anne, 74; (—), 74.
RAUGHTON, —, 84.
READ, Anne, 8; Sir John, 8, 25; Susan, 25.
RICH, Elizabeth, 89; Dame Elizabeth, 83; Isabella, 6; Rob., Earl of Warwick, 6; Robert, Earl of Warwick, 78, 79; Susanna, Countess of Warwick, 78, 79; Sir Thomas, 89; (—), 1.
Rider, Rither, *or* Ryder, Sir William, M., 1600-01; 2-4.
RIDER, RITHER, RYDER, *or* RYTHER, Agnes, 2, 4; Avis, 4; Bridgett, 2; Catherine, 2; Edward, 2, 3; Eliz., 2; Elizabeth, 2, 3, 4, 64; Ellen, 2, 3; Ferdinando, 2, 3, 4; John, 2; Margaret, 2, 3; Mary, 2; Nathaniel, 2, 3; Sara, 4; Sibell, 4; Susan, 2; Susanna, 3, 4; Thom., 2; Thomas, 2, 3, 4; William, 3; Capt. William, 2; Sir William, 2, 3; Sir Wm., 2, 64; (—), 4.
Rither, *see* Ryder.
ROBARTES (*Robartes*), Isabella, Lady, 6; John, Lord, 6.
ROBERTS, Anne, 11; Annie, 11; Barne, 11, 12; Edward, 12; Francis, 11; Jane, 11; John, 48; Margery, 48; Mary, 11; Susan, 12; (—), 89.
ROBINSON, Anne, 49; Arthur, 8, 31; Elizabeth, 31; Sir Henry 12; Humphrey, 49; Jane, 8, 66; John, 49, 63, 66; Mary, 12, 63; (—), 9, 32, 33.
ROCHFORD (*Carey*), Abigail, Viscountess, 89; John, Viscount, 89.
ROE, *see* ROWE.
ROGERS, Elizabeth, 2; Francis, 50; John 2.
ROLFE, Elizabeth, 92; —, 92.
ROLLE, Henry, 66; Margaret, 66.
ROLT, Henry, 27; Mary, 27.
Romney, Sir William, S., 1603-04; 18-20.
ROMNEY, Anne, 19; Daniel, 19, 20; Elizabeth, 19, 20; Ezekiel, 19; Francis, 19; Isaac, 19; Joseph, 19; Margaret, 18, 19; Mary, 19; Rebecca, 18, 19; Susan, 20; Susanna 19; William, 16, 18, 19; Sir William, 20; —, 19.
Rotheram, Edward, S., 1612-13; 57-58.
ROTHERAM, Cheney, 57; Edward, 57; Elizabeth, 57; George, 57; Hugh, 57; John, 57; Judith, 57; Nicolas, 57; Thomas, 57; William, 57.
ROW, *see* ROWE.
Rowe, Sir Henry, M., 1607-08; 32-35.
ROWE, ROE, *or* ROW, Ann, 33, 34; Anne, 35, 49; Anthony, 34; Duncombe, 34; Henry, 16, 33, 34; Col. Henry, 34; Sir Henry, 33, 34, 35, 78, 79; "Henrici," 78; Jenny, 34; John, 34; Katherine, 33; Margaret, 34; Mary, 32, 33, 34, 35; Dame Mary, 33; Norton, 34; Robert, 32, 34; Sarah, 33; Susan, 33, 35; Dame Susan, 33; Susanna, 32, 78, 79; Thomas, 32, 33, 34; Sir Thomas, 32, 34; Sir Thomas, 33; Warwick, 33, 34; Sir William, 32, 49; —, 3.
RUSSELL, Edward, 97.
RYDER and RYTHER, *see* RIDER.
ST. GEORGE, Henry, 86; Sir Richard, 86.
SALISBURY (*Cecil*), Frances, Countess of, 17.
SALTONSTALL, Hester, 61; Sir Richard, 61; Susan, 61.
SALUSBURY, Easter, 64; "Henrico," 62; Henry, 64; Hester, 64; "Hesteram," 62.
SAMMES, Sir Gerrard, 8; Isabel, 8; Sir John, 8.
SANDYS (*Sandys*), Baron, 50.
SANDYS, Mary, 50; Samuel, 50.
SAVAGE, Alice, 43; Sir Arthur, 53, 54; Sir Edward, 43; Jane, 54; Sarah, 53, 54; Sir Thomas, 53; (—), 87.
SAVILE, George, 63; Margaret, 63.
SCOTT, Elizabeth, 45; George, 45; Joan, 92; John, 92.
Scudamore, Sir Clement, S., 1605-06; 27-28.
SCUDAMORE (*Scudamore*); John, Viscount, 65.
SCUDAMORE, Anthony, 28; Barbara, 28; Cicely, 28; Clement, 28, 50; Sir Clement, 28; Hon. James, 65; Jane, 65; John, 28; Thomas, 28; William, 27, 28.
SELLER, Laurence, 10; (—), 10.
SEWSTER, Edward, 54; Elizabeth, 54; George, 54.
SEYMOUR (*Seymour*), Frances, Baroness, 14.
SHEFFIELD, Hon. James, 87; (—), Earl of Mulgrave, 87.
SHERWOOD, Katharine, 70; (—), 70.
SHIRLEY, Sir Hugh, 83; Isabel, 83.
SHUCKBURGH, Elizabeth, 14; Sir Richard, 14.
SHUTE, Samuel, 1.
SITNEY, Mary, 54; Robert, 54.
SKEFFINGTON, Mary, 49; Sir William, 49.
SLANY, Margaret, 39; Mary, 39; Sir Stephen, 39.
SMILES, (—), 55.
Smith *or* Smythe, Sir Thomas, S., 1600-01; 4-6.
SMITH, SMYTH, or SMYTHE, Alice, 5; Anne, 77; Dorothy, 6; Capt. Humphrey, 77; Isabella, 6; Jane, 49, 66, 100; Joan, 5, 66; Sir John, 4, 6; Judith, 5; Mary, 13, 66; Robert, 6; Sir Robert, 49; "Rouge Dragon," 7; Sarah, 5, 97; Sir Sidney Stafford, 6; Stephen, 66; Thomas, 2, 5, 6, 66, 97, 100; Sir Thomas, 5, 6, 20, 60; Viscount Strangford, 4; Willam, 13; (—), 82.
Smithes, George, S., 1611-12; 53-54.
SMITHES, Anne, 54; Sir Arthur, 54; Elizabeth, 54; Frances, 54; George, 54; Goodlife, 54; Hester, 54; Mary, 54; Sarah, 53, 54; Savage, 54; William, 54.
SMYTH, *or* SMYTHE, *see* SMITH.
SOAME, Ann, 41; Mary, 41; Sir Stephen, 41; Thomas, 41.
SOUTHAMPTON (*Wriothesley*), Henry, Earl of, 47.
SOUTHBY, Avis, 17.
SPARKES, Obadiah, 44; Sarah, 44.
SPENCER (*Spencer*), Margaret, Baroness, 9; Robert, Baron, 9; William, Baron, 47.
SPENCER, Elizabeth, 47; Sir John, 10; Margaret, 9; Mariam, 9; Mary, 10; Penelope, 47; Rob., 9; Susanna, 25.
SPRAT, (—), 9.
SQUIRE, John, 90.
STAFFERTON, Anne, 35; Deodatus, 34, 35; Warwick, 33.

STAFFORD, Francis, 59; Isabel, 59.
STANDISH, (—), 69.
STAPER, Ann, 39; Hewit, 78; Judith, 78; (—), 39.
STAPLE, Margaret, 31; (—), 31.
STAVERT, Rev. W. J., 47.
STAVERTON, Deodatus, 35; Theodosius, 35.
STOCKEN, J., 1, 6.
STONE, Anne, 10; Eliz., 2; Elizabeth, 2, 3, 66; Henry, 10; John, 10; Margaret, 2, 3; Rich., 2; Richard, 3, 66; (—), 10.
STONEHOUSE, Anne, 41; Sir James, 41.
STOW (—), 3, 7, 21, 23, 32, 37, 42, 46, 51, 52, 53, 54, 72, 75, 76, 78, 81, 94.
STRADLING, Sir Edward, 40.
STRANGFORD (*Smythe*), Viscount, 4.
STRYPE, (—), 3, 32, 37.
STUART DE ROTHESAY (*Stuart*), Baron, 87.
STUBBS, Anthony, 24; Margaret, 24.
Style, Nicholas, S., 1607-08; 37-38.
Style, Oliver, S., 1605; 25-26.
STYLE, Anne, 25; Bridget, 25, 37; Dame Bridget, 37; Elizabeth, 25, 38; Gertrude, 37, 38; Humfrey, 37, 38; Humphrey, 38; Sir Humphrey, 25, 37; John, 25; Julian, 25; Margaret, 25; Martha, 38; Mary, 25, 38; Nicholas, 25, 38; Oliver, 20, 25, 37; Sarah, 38; Susan, 25; Susanna, 25; Thomas, 38; Sir Thomas, 25.
STYLES, Chrysogon, 59; Robert, 59.
SUNDERLAND (*Spencer*), Dorothy, Dow, Countess of, 6.
SUTTON, Henry, 13, 73; Joanna, 13, 73; Nicholas, 13.
SWEETAPPLE, Sir John, 1.
Swinnerton, Sir John, M., 1612-13; 54-57.
SWINNERTON, Ann, 57; Anne, 57; Gregory, 55; Henry, 56; Joanna, 56; John, 16, 54, 55, 56; Sir John, 12, 13, 55; Mary, 55, 56, 57; Richard, 56; Robert, 56, 57; Sisly, 56; Thomas, 56; Sir Thomas, 55; Thomazine, 55, 56, 57.
SWYNERTON, *or* SWYNNARTON, *see* SWINNERTON.
SYDNEY, Robert, Earl of Leicester, 5; Sarah, Countess of Leicester, 5.
SYMONDS, Joanna, 56; Margaret, 49; Robert, 49; Thomas, 56.
SYMONS, Mary, 98.

TANKERVILLE (*Bennet*), Earl of, 16, 65.
TAYLOR, Elizabeth, 19, 61; John, 16, 19; Mary, 16, 19; Rebecca, 18; Robert, 16, 18, 19, 61.
TEMPLE, Earl, 100.
THOMAS, Elizabeth, 66; Meredith, 66.
THOMOND (*O'Brien*), Henry, Earl of, 88; Mary, Countess of, 88.
THOMPSON, Samuel, 1.
THOROWGOOD, Elizabeth, 94; John, 94.
THORPE, Elizabeth, 61; Richard, 61.
TILLESWORTH, Elizabeth, 9; William, 9.
TINDALL, Humphrey, 67; Jane, 67.
TISDALE, Elizabeth, 65; Thomas, 65.
TOPP, John, 8; Mary, 8.
TRAVERS, Edmund, 71; (—), 71.
TREOWEN, (—), 22.
TRYON, Mary, 81; Peter, 81.
TURNER, Martha, 59; Richard, 59.
TYSSEN, (—), 34.

VANACKER, Ann, 61; Gerard, 61.
VAUGHAN, (—), 26.
VAVASOUR, Elizabeth, 30; Nicholas, 30.
VERNON, Ann, 54; Ellen, 83; Francis, 83; (—), 54.
VILLIERS, Judith, Countess of Jersey, 83; William, Earl of Jersey, 83.
VINCENT (—), 60.

WADDINGTON, Jane, 29; Margaret, 29.
WADMORE, J. F., 6; —, 85, 87.
WALCOT, Dorothy, 100; Humphrey, 100.
WALLER, (—), 6.
WALLINGTON, Alice, 43; William, 43.
WALMESLEY, Nicholas, 44; Sarah, 44.
WALPOLE, Sir Edward, 93; Robert, 93; Sir Robert, afterwards Earl of Orford, 94; Susanna, 93.
WALSINGAM, (—), 62.
WALTER, William, 31.
Walthall, William, S., 1606-07; 30-32.
WALTHALL, Anne, 31, 32; Anthony, 30; Cicely, 31, 32; Cisly, 30; Diana, 31; Dina, 30; Elizabeth, 31; John, 30, 32; Katharine, 31; Luke, 31; Margaret, 31; Marion, 30; Mary, 30, 31; Roger, 30; Thomas, 30, 31; William, 30, 31; Wm., 30.
WALWYN, Humphrey, 97; Pernel, 97.
WARDALL, John, 91.
WARREN, Sir Ralph, 3.
WARWICK (*Rich*), Rob., Earl of, 6.
WASE, Christopher, 100; Judith, 100.
Watts, Sir John, M., 1606-07; 28-30.
WATTS, Agnes, 30; Audrey, 30; Edward, 29; Elizabeth, 30; Frances, 29; Geoffrey, 30; George, 29; James, 29; Jane, 29; John, 16, 29, 30; Sir John, 29; Magdalen, 29, 30; Margaret, 29, 30; Mary, 29, 30; Paul, 29; Richard, 30; Thomas, 29, 30; William, 30.
WEBSTER, John, 99.
Weld, Sir Humphrey, M., 1608-09; 38-41.
WELD, Ann, 39; Anna, 39; "Annam," 39; Anne, 40, 41; Dorothy, 40; Elizabeth, 20, 41; "Elizabetham," 39; Frances, 40; "Franciscæ," 39; Frederick Aloysius, 38; George, 40; "Humfrido," 39; "Humfridum," 39; Humphrey, 16, 40; Sir Humphrey, 91; Joane, 40; Joanna, 38; "Joannam," 39; "Joannem," 39; "Johannes," 39; John, 20, 38; Sir John, 40, 91; Margaret, 40; "Mariam," 39; Mary, 39, 40, 41, 91; Richard, 38; Robert, 38; Sarah, 41; "Saram," 39; Thomas, 40; William, 40.
WELDE, Sir John, 40.
WELDON, Jane, 49; (—), 49.
WESTMORLAND (*Fane*), Earls of, 87.
WETTERUNGELL, Jenn, 61.
WHARTON, (—), 69.
WHEELER, Frank A., 84.
WHELAR, *or* WHELER, Ann, 39; Anna, 39; Nicholas, 39; "Nicholai," 39.
WHIFFEN, Thomazine, 97.
WHITE, Anne, 96; John, 96; —, 97.

WHITHORNE, Margaret, 98; Robert, 98.
WHITLOCK, —, 83.
WHITLOCKE, Sir Bulstrode, 67; Rebecca, 67.
WHITMORE, Anne, 40, 46; Elizabeth, 46; Frances, 40; "Franciscæ," 39; George, 92; Sir George, 40, 46; "Gulielmi," 39; William, 39, 40, 46.
WIGMORE, Anne, 97; Elizabeth, 97; Susan, 97; Thomas, 97; (—), 97.
WILCOCKS, Mary, 93; Richard, 93.
WILCOX, Mary, 93; Richard, 93.
WILDE, Sir Humphrey, 42; Sir John, 40; William, 38.
WILDING, Jane, 49; (—), 49.
WILFORD, Elizabeth, 29; Thomas, 29; —, 85.
WILLASTON, William, 91.
WILLIAMS, John, 91.
WILLIAMSON, Sir J., 92.
WILLOUGHBY, Sir Francis, 9; Margaret, 9.
WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY (*Bertie*), Martha, Lady, 88, 89; Montagu, Lord, 89; (—), Lord, 87.
WILLS, Sir Edward, 1.
WILMOT, Sir Charles, afterwards Viscount Wilmot of Athlone, 10; Sarah, 10.
WINCH, Elizabeth, 54; John, 54.
WINCOLL, Anne, 26; William, 26; (—), 26.
WINGFIELD, Elizabeth, 14, 27; Sir Richard, 14, 27.
WINTER, George, 76; Jane, 76.
WISEMAN, Anne, 59; Sir William, 59.
WITHAM, Margaret, 98; Robert, 98.
WITTEWRONGE, Anne, 61; Jacob, 61.
WITTWRONG, Elizabeth, 64; Sir John, 64.
WOLFE, Sir John 1,
WOLHOUSE, Anthony, 53; Sarah, 53.
WOLLASTON, Blanche, 49; John, 49.
WOLLER, John, 96; Sarah, 96.
WOODGATE, Edward, 91; Joane, 91.
WOODWARD, Catherine, 15; John, 15; Sir John, 15; Sarah, 15.
WOODYER, Edward, 33; Katherine, 33.
WOOLHOUSE, Anthony, 53, 54; Sarah, 53, 54.
WOOLLER, John, 96; Sarah, 96.
WRIGHT, Alice, 72; Edmund, 18; Isan, 72; Joane, 18; Margaret, 2; Richard, 72; Robert, 2.
WRIOTHESLEY, Henry, Earl of Southampton, 47; Penelope, 47; (—), 25.
WYRALL, (—), 51.

YARDFORD, Sir James, 60.
YOUNG, Anne, 42; Martha, 69; Sir Richard, 69; Walter, 42.
YOWART, Ralph, 50.